

#### SHE HATH FALLEN ASLEEP.

She hath fallen asleep! it is well  
She hath thus lain her life burthen down,  
Long years did she bear the stern cross,  
But it fitted her brow for the crown  
She may have forgotten e'en now  
That ever earth taught her to weep—  
Let us say, while in sorrow we bow,  
It is well she hath fallen asleep.

She hath fallen asleep! Fold the robe  
O'er the meek heart so pulseless and still,  
She hath gone to her Father and ours,  
And our grief is his glory and will  
The rest which he gives his beloved  
Is hers, the untroubled and deep;  
And because we so loved her we say  
It is well she hath fallen asleep!

She hath fallen asleep! it is well—  
She will not be weary again;  
We shall lie down beside her ere long,  
Then why should our weak faith complain?  
We shall claim on the morn of our rising  
Victor palms which the seraphim keep—  
Oh, what glory will crown the beloved  
In Christ, who have fallen asleep!

1968



## Ina Stone Robie

A memorial service for Ina Stone Robie, a native daughter of Auburn whose lifetime spanned nearly a century of this area's development, was held last Saturday at the Chapel of the Hills.

Mrs. Robie died at the Auburn Faith Hospital June 20, four weeks after suffering a broken hip following a fall while watering the garden of her home at 1125 High Street, where she had resided since 1901. She was 96.

Mrs. Robie, a respected civic leader and businesswoman, was born here January 7, 1872, the daughter of Henry Stone, a Secret Town miner and later a blacksmith in Auburn, and Florence Slade Stone, a descendant of Peter Brown, a signer of the Mayflower Compact.

Reared in the Stone home at what is now the intersection of Nevada and Placer Streets, Mrs. Robie attended local schools and was an 1889 alumna of Sierra Normal College, which then was located on the present campus of Placer High School.

It was during her college days that she met her husband, Edwin Towle Robie, who later developed lumber and banking enterprises here and throughout northern and

DATE MICROFILMED

AUG 15 2000

ITEM # 20

PROJECT and  
ROLL #

G. S.  
CALL #

343

YLIBUS/CAN 1425262



ROBIE COAT OF ARMS.





THEODORE R. ROBIE, M.D.  
East Orange, N.J.

THE ROBIE, WHITING,  
CARTER AND TOWLE  
FAMILIES

ANCESTORS AND DESCENDANTS OF

REUBEN ROBIE  
AND  
NANCY WHITING

BY  
REUBEN EDWARD ROBIE

PRINTED FOR PRIVATE DISTRIBUTION

SECOND EDITION REVISED AND ENLARGED

PRESS OF THE  
STEUBEN FARMERS' ADVOCATE,  
BATH, N. Y.

"THERE MAY BE, AND THERE OFTEN IS, A REGARD FOR ANCESTRY WHICH NOURISHES A WEAK PRIDE, BUT THERE IS ALSO A MORAL AND PHILOSOPHICAL RESPECT FOR OUR ANCESTORS, WHICH ELEVATES THE CHARACTER AND IMPROVES THE HEART."—*Daniel Webster.*

This volume is one of an edition of  
two hundred copies of which this is

No. **93**

*Reuben Edward Robie.*

# TABLE OF CONTENTS.

REFERENCES ARE TO BOTTOM PAGING.

	PAGE
Introduction . . . . .	5
Abbreviations . . . . .	6
The Robie Family . . . . .	7
The Whiting Family . . . . .	49
The Carter Family . . . . .	85
The Towle Family . . . . .	101
Addenda et Corrigenda . . . . .	109
Index of Names . . . . .	113

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

	PAGE
I. Old Robie House at Castle Donington, Eng., <i>Frontispiece</i> (This is the house spoken of at page 7, and is still standing and in good repair.)	
II. The Robie Coat of Arms . . . . .	7
III. Reuben Robie . . . . .	37
IV. Nancy Whiting Robie . . . . .	39
V. The Robie Homestead, at Bath, N. Y. . . . .	42
VI. The Whiting Coat of Arms . . . . .	49
VII. Timothy Whiting, Jr. . . . . (The original picture in water colors from which this was copied, was made by Thaddeus Kosciusko, the Polish patriot, at West Point, N. Y., in 1780, while both Mr. Whiting and himself were serving in the Continental Army.)	69
VIII. John Whiting and Anna Carter Whiting . . . . .	77
IX. The Carter Coat of Arms . . . . .	85

## INTRODUCTION.

SOON after the compilation and circulation of the pamphlet genealogy of the family several years ago, becoming satisfied that several of the statements therein made, were erroneous, although based upon what then was and still is considered good authority : and prompted by a desire to correct such errors, and to leave the record, substantially full and complete, I was led to again go over the whole subject more carefully, and to give ample time and research to all matters about which there could be any doubt.

Many valuable records hitherto unpublished, relating to some of the earlier generations of the Robie family in this country, and supposed to have been burned or otherwise destroyed, have been secured and are incorporated herein.

It is a source of regret to myself, at least, that I have not been able to include herein, the full ancestry of many of our collateral relatives, a work that naturally should be performed by the general family historian ; and I am obliged to content myself, with recording that which relates principally to our own family ancestry, as to which approximate correctness is claimed.

Until the year 1752, the civil and ecclesiastical year in England began on 25 March, and March was called the *first month*, while the historical year began 1 Jany ; a system which was liable to lead to confusion, as to dates ; and further, Parliament in 1751, in order to make the reckoning of time conformable to the Gregorian calendar, enacted, that

the day next after 2 Sept., 1752, should be reckoned 14 Sept., thus dropping eleven days; dates prior to such change are said to be in Old Style (O. S.) and later dates in New Style (N. S.)

No effort has been made in these pages, to harmonize the dates given, and seeming inaccuracies, may possibly be explained by, and chargeable to, the different reckonings of time. An earnest endeavor has been made, to give references and credit to the proper authorities and persons, for all statements as to material facts, and if it shall appear that I have omitted giving such credit, to others entitled thereto, I trust that no one will consider my neglect intentional.

Bath, N. Y., October, 1899.

REUBEN EDWARD ROBIE.

## ABBREVIATIONS.

ab.	_____	for	_____	about.
ae.	_____	“	_____	aged.
b.	_____	“	_____	born.
bapt.	_____	“	_____	baptised.
bd.	_____	“	_____	buried.
C. D.	_____	“	_____	Castle Donington.
d.	_____	“	_____	died.
daut.	_____	“	_____	daughter.
d. s. p.	_____	“	_____	died without issue.
m.	_____	“	_____	married.
pub.	_____	“	_____	published.
unm.	_____	“	_____	unmarried.



## THE ROBIE FAMILY.

CASTLE DONINGTON,<sup>1</sup> a small town on the northern verge of Leicestershire, England, which lies between the counties of Derby and Nottingham, is the locality where the earlier Robie ancestors of our family lived. The name is derived from the castle there built, by Eustace, Baron of Halton, and Constable of Chester, and purchased of King Edward I.<sup>2</sup> John Britton in his *Beauties of England and Wales*, vol. ix, pp. 398-9, speaking of the place says: "It was described in the time of Edward II as the castle, town, manor and honor of Donnington, and was granted by that monarch, to Hugh le Despenser, Junior. In this village are the remains of a hospital, and a small fragment of the castle with the vallum (rampart.) The church is spacious and has a large chancel, also a lofty steeple, and within is a fine altar monument of alabaster, with the statues of a man and woman in armor."

Hon. Henry John Roby, M. P., from Manchester, Eng., in his valuable "Pedigree of the Roby family of Castle Donington," pub. 1889, further says of this place: "It is situated on a hill above the Trent, and has a fine church with a conspicuous spire. The population is chiefly agricultural and in 1881, numbered 2662 persons. In the principal street is an old black and white timbered farm house, with an inscription T. R., 1656, and on a projecting gable hangs a key with the date 1595. The key is said to have long hung there. The house was the property and residence of Thomas Roby who married Mary Abbott, and the initials are probably those of his father who married Ellen Cheribough."

It is hardly necessary to go beyond Castle Donington in our search for the family's first birth place, in view of the

1. Pronounced, *Dunington*.

2. Burton's *History of Leicestershire*.

fact, that we are able to trace the Robies at that place, from 1403 with distinctness, and positive evidence seems to be lacking, as to where the family lived prior to that date.

The derivation of the family name is also a matter of conjecture, and Mr. Roby, quoted above, gives his reasons for thinking that the name is taken from the hamlet Roby, in the parish of Huyton, five or six miles east of Liverpool. Some antiquarians have suggested that it was a Danish settlement, and that Roby was "the place of the roe," an interpretation that was at least assumed by those who devised the arms (roebucks) for the Roby family of Castle Donington.

It will be observed that the name is variously spelled—Robie, Roby, Robey, Robay, Robye and Rooby in the following pages—but an examination of the will of Thomas Robie<sup>1</sup> will show one that Robie was the way the name was spelled by the father of our first ancestor in America.

The arms of the Robies or Robys of Castle Donington, as described in Nichols' Leicestershire, Vol. III, p. 783, and as now used by several branches of the family, are those ascribed in Burke's Armory, edit. 1878, to Roby of Tamworth, which is about 16 miles from Castle Donington, viz :

Az. a chevron between three stags trippant, ppr. Crest, a stags head coupé, ppr.

Other branches of the family, and probably the Robys of Lancashire, have these arms.

Per. cross az. and or, in the first and fourth quarters a cinquefoil or :

Crest, a garb vert.

It cannot be claimed that all the representatives of the family in this country, descend direct from the Robies of Castle Donington, Eng., as I have met one family, who spell the name "Robie," who were Germans coming from Frankfort-on-the-Main.

With these prefatory remarks let us enter upon our study of the family.

1. Fourth Generation, *infra*.

In Sept., 1402-1403, John Roby was possessed of a copyhold<sup>1</sup> in the Manor of C. D.

Sept., 1407-1408, Wm. Roby, of Donington, was fined 2s. for destroying hares and rabbits, in an enclosure at Lockington within the free warren of the Abbot and Convent of Leicester.

Oct., 1457, Wm. Roby was excused from attendance on the Manor Court.<sup>2</sup>

In Oct., 1462, and April, 1463, Wm. Roby and Henry Roby were named on the homage of the Court.<sup>3</sup>

On 1 Mch, 1480-1, letters patent were issued, by which the King, having enclosed with his park at C. D. a pasture over which free tenants and others, occupiers of lands and tenements in the demesne of C. D., had rights of pasture, granted in satisfaction thereof certain lands to certain free tenants, to Edmund Roby, William Roby and others, in said patent named, their heirs and assigns, to hold of the Crown by fealty.

In Sept., 1483, Easter, 1484, and 1485, William Rooby, or Roby, and Ed. Roby were named on the homage.

In May, 1487, William Roby was on the homage, and Edmund Roby admitted as tenant of a cottage.

In the Minister's accounts for the Manor of C. D., William Roby is named as occupying a farm from 1420-1476, and in 1478, said farm is described as "late of William Roby," and Margaret Roby is named in successive years as occupying a cottage from 1420 to 1512, and perhaps longer, and in 1488-1490, Wm. and Edward Roby are named as tenants and in 1494-96, Wm. and John Roby are so named.

1477-1502.—About this time William Pollard and Roger Roby held under the Abbey of Leicester at a rent of 1 lb.

1. In England a tenure of estate, for which the tenant hath nothing to show, except the rolls made by the steward of the lord's Court, or by copies of said rolls witnessed by the steward.—*Blackstone*.

2. Manors were formerly called baronies, as they are still lordships, and each lord or baron was empowered to hold a domestic court, called the court baron, for redressing misdemeanors and nuisances, within the manor and for settling disputes of property among the tenants.—*Blackstone*.

3. The lord was in early times the legislator and judge over all his feudatories, and therefore the vassals of the inferior lords, were bound by their fealty, to attend their domestic court's baron, in order as well to answer such complaints, as might be alleged against themselves, as to form a jury or homage, for the trial of their fellow tenants.—*Blackstone*.

cumin' each; and Henry Roby is named (with others) as tenant of land given to the Abbey by Thomas, Earl of Lancaster, and bound with fourteen others to pay 3 s. per annum, and to work one day for the Abbey. With the above fragmentary references to different members of the family, we are able to pick up the chain and trace the line unbroken from 1512. For all statements made concerning the family prior to the arrival of Henry Robie in America in 1639, we are, (except where otherwise expressed), indebted to the exhaustive History of this branch of the family, by Hon. Henry John Roby, M. P., referred to *supra*.

## FIRST GENERATION.

JOHN ROBY, with whom we begin, in Oct., 1512, took part in the Court proceedings.

In March, 1512-13, he was admitted tenant of two burgages.<sup>2</sup>

In June, 1513, he was named at a Court, at which William Roby and three others, were admitted to three curtilages.<sup>3</sup>

He died shortly before Christmas, 1515. Issue:

1. THOMAS, of whom more hereafter.
2. Emmot (or Emmote) a daughter, d. s. p.

## SECOND GENERATION.

THOMAS ROBY, son of John Roby, was born at C. D., 1501. On 6 May, 1516, he was admitted as son and heir of

1. A dwarf plant somewhat resembling fennel, cultivated for its seeds, which have a bitter flavor.

2. Tenure in burgage, is where houses or lands, which were formerly the site of the houses in an ancient borough, are held of some lord in common socage, by a certain established rent, distinct from chivalry or knight service.—*Blackstone*.

3. A yard, field or enclosure, near and belonging to a messuage.

John Roby, to a toft, a croft, and one yard of land,<sup>1</sup> and a moiety of meadow, at a rent of 20 s. a year.

In 1526, Emmote Roby was admitted to a cottage, to the use of her brother Thomas, who in each of the years 1527, 1532, 1535-6, was on the homage and in 1537, was fined for withdrawing toll from the King's mill, and for breaking fold and taking out his sheep.

In 1538-40, he was mentioned in the Court proceedings.

In 1542, he defended a suit in Chancery, and in 1547 he was on the homage, and is also named as breaking the King's pound.

He m. Elizabeth —, who when married, sued for debt and was sued for trespass, in the Manor Court, several times from 1555 to 1562, and he was buried at C. D., on 5 Dec., 1552, and his wife was also buried there, on 22 Feby, 1564-5. Issue:

1. Robert, who in a Court held at Easter, 1553, as a party with others, complains of the steward of the Manor, for not making copies of certain lands, for exacting too high a pannage,<sup>2</sup> for divers trespasses, and for refusing to receive a verdict of the Manor jury. He appears to have died in 1562.

2. John, called (Robye, Roby or Robie), was a yoeman in April, 1563, and was engaged in litigation as the records show from 1570 to 1590.

In April, 1563, he was presented at the Manor Court as next heir of Thomas Robie, his father, and claimed admittance to certain lands, as son and heir of Thomas, and appeared otherwise in the Court proceedings. He was engaged in litigation in chancery, respecting lands and rights connected therewith, in C. D. and neighborhood, many times from 1570 to 1590.

He married Jone —. In his will dated April, 1591,

1. By old English law, a *toft* was land upon which a building had fallen to decay, a *croft* an enclosed piece of land near a messuage, and a *yard* of land, a measure of land of uncertain quantity, varying from fifteen to forty acres.

2. Pannage was the money taken by agistors for the mast of the King's forest. Mast was the fruit of the ash, beech and other forest trees—nuts, acorns, &c.

proved at Leicester 23 July, 1591, he speaks of his wife and his sons, Robert (to whom he gives residue), Thomas and John as living, and of Nicholas as dead: and provides for Thomas being maintained at the University, for seven years from the date of his will, "but if it shall please God to visite him with any infirmity, soe as he shall not be able to continue his study at the University, to attayne to learninge duringe that tyme, whereby he may get a suffycient lyvinge then" Thomas was to have £40 and John was to be maintained there instead. He appoints his "cosen" Richard Stretton, of Clements Inn, one of the overseers of his will. He was buried at C. D., 24 May, 1591. His issue were:

1. Elizabeth: bapt. at C. D., 2 May, 1567; bd. at C. D., 2 Apl (? May or June), 1567.
2. Robert: bapt. 8 Aug., 1568; yeoman of C. D.; engaged in litigation in chancery 1590-1596; in 1598 was admitted tenant of land in the manor as son and heir of John Roby. He married Sibell Pigot, and was bd. at C. D., 25 Dec., 1607. Issue, nine children. His son, Thomas, b. 27 Oct., 1598, was Gentleman Sewer Extraordinary to Henrietta Maria, Queen of England.
3. Nicholas: bd. at C. D., 2 May, 1588.
4. Thomas: bapt. 10 Oct., 1571; graduated B. A., Magdalen College, Cambridge, 1593.
5. John: bapt. at C. D., 10 Mch., 1574-5.

### 3. THOMAS, of whom more hereafter.

4. Edmond Roby, so signed in a letter to Robert Rewell, written when on a journey, which letter he declares to be his will, dated 23 Sept., 1586, proved 20 Dec., 1587, (in Pre-rog Court, Cant.) leaves £100 to his brother Barthelmewe, £100 to his sister Mary, to Robert Rewell certain legacies, and makes his brother John sole executor.

5. William: bapt. at C. D., 24 July, 1540; buried at C. D., 2 Jany, 1580-1. Married Jone ——. She was buried at C. D., 8 Oct., 1597. Issue:

1. John: bapt. at C. D., 12 Apl, 1578. Was admitted in June,

1599, to copy-holds in C. D., as son and heir to his father, who is said in the proceedings to have died about 19 years before. He, perhaps, m. 13 May, 1605, Elinor Beeny, who was bd at C. D., 22 April, 1621. Issue:—

1. John: bapt. at C. D., 11 Jany, 1606-7.
2. William: bapt at C. D., 15 Feby, 1609-10.
3. Robert: bapt. at C. D., 14 June, 1617.
4. Dorothy: bd. at C. D., 2 Jany, 1621-2.
5. Francis, (daut.): bapt. at C. D., 15 Oct., 1620; bd. 30 Nov., 1621.
6. Bartholomew: bapt. at C. D., 28 Dec., 1542.
7. Michael: bapt. at C. D., 26 Sept., 1544.
8. Marie: bapt. at C. D., 17 May, 1552.

### THIRD GENERATION.

<sup>#209</sup> THOMAS ROBY, son of Thomas Roby and Elizabeth —, his wife, yeoman, was engaged in litigation concerning land in Donington Manor in 1560-83-87 and mentioned in the proceedings of the Manor Court in 1559, 1560, 1566 and 1586. He married (1) <sup>#105</sup> Joane Cowley at C. D., on 25 Nov., 1569, who was buried at C. D., 10 Oct., 1579. Issue— one son:

THOMAS, of whom more hereafter.

He married (2) Mary Gatley, at C. D., on 22 Apl, 1583, and had issue, one daughter Elizabeth, bapt. at C. D., 20 Feby, 1584-5, and is probably the Elizabeth Roby who 1 Dec., 1608, at C. D., married William Lowe, and afterwards — Taylor. He was buried at C. D., 12 Apl, 1588. In his will dated 10 Apl., 1588, proved at Leicester, 12 Sept., 1588, he speaks of his wife Mary, his children Thomas and Elizabeth (both as under age), his brother John and his nephew John (under age) son of William, and makes bequests to John Gatley and Dorothy Gatley.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

THOMAS ROBYE, (or Robie or Roby), only son of Thomas Roby was under age Apl, 1588. He was on the homage of the Manor Court in 1637, and 1645, and probably in other years.

He married Mary, daut. of John Coxon, on 6 Oct., 1606; she was born 20 Apl, 1586, and buried at C. D., 26 Apl, 1641. He died 27 Mch, 1653.

His will, dated 24 Mch, 1652, and proved at Westminster 20 Sept., 1653, was as follows:

"Thomas Robie, of Castle Donington, in Co. Leicester, yeoman:

My body to be decently buried within the Parish Church of Castle Donington, soe neere the place where my father was buried as conveniently may bee.

I bequeath to the poor of the parish of Castle Donington 20s., to be distributed unto them according to the discretion of my executor.

To my sister, Elizabeth Taylor, 20s. To my kinsman, Richard Lowe, 5s. To William Taylor and Robert Shortnose, 2s. 6d., each.

To Robert Robie, my eldest son, and to Frances his wife, 5s.; and to each of their children, 2s. 6d., each.

To John Robie, my son, and to his wife, 5s.; and to each of their children, 2s. 6d., each.

To my son, William Robie, and his wife, 5s.; and to his children 2s. 6d., each.

To Humphrey Burrowe, my son-in-law, and his wife, 2s. 6d., each.

To my son, Henry Robie, £5; and to each of his children, 2s. 6d.

To Samuel Robie, my son, £100 of current English money, to be paid to him within two years after my death.

The use of my goods, moveable and unmoveable, I give to



Thomas Robie, my second son, whom I make my sole executor. I desire my cousin Mr. Thomas Robie and my son William Robie to be supervisors of the same.

I doe further give unto each servant that shall be living with me at the day of my death, 2s. 6d.

Signed. THOMAS ROBIE.

Witnesses—DANIEL WOOD,  
WILLIAM BONSALE."

Issue, besides eight other children who died young, were :

1. Robert, born 11 July, 1607, bapt. at C. D., 12 July, 1607; married Frances —. He was named on the homage at the Courts of Manor of C. D., in 1635, 1638, 1639, 1644 to Oct., 1649 and again Oct., 1654. In 1644, he was appointed with three others to the office of Thirdborrow, but all refused to take the oath "because the constable, Thomas Roby, gent., (son of John Roby, 2nd Generation, *supra*), had not taken the oath, and the Yirdborough is sworne to assist the constable." They were fined £1 each. In 1653, he conveys lands to his brother Thomas. In Jan'y, 1654-5, he and his wife Frances, surrender by way of mortgage for twelve years, a messuage and land in C. D., to John Robye and William Robye. He seems then, to have gone to Ireland, in connection with the Cornwellian settlement of land. On 1 July, 1668, his widow, Frances, surrenders (by attorney) a messuage, and two yards land in C. D., then "in occupation of my son and heir apparent, Thomas Robey," to his use, on condition of his paying her, an annuity of £10 for her life beginning 1 May, 1671. Issue :

1. Thomas : bapt. 26 Sept., 1641; d. at Allcot Hall 15 Jan'y, 1719-20; bd. at C. D., 19 Jan'y, 1719-20.
2. Frances.

2. Mary : born at C. D., 4 May, 1610; married Humphrey Borrowe; she died 1678. Issue—John of Derby, Esq., High Sheriff of Derbyshire, 1688. There were 2 other sons and 4 dau'ts.

3. Thomas: born 27 Sept., 1611; buried at C. D., 21 Jany, 1673-4; married 26 Aug., 1640, Ellen or Helen Cheribough, who died 13 May, 1676, *ae.* 66 y'rs. He is frequently mentioned on the homage or otherwise in the C. D. Manor Court proceedings from 1646. In his will, dated 12 Jany, 1673-4, proved at Leicester 31 Jany, 1673, he spoke of his wife, Ellin, his sons, Thomas and William, as alive. Issue:

1. Mary: b. 18 July, 1641; m. William Riddiard of Draykecote, and d. 1668.
2. Thomas: bapt. 23 June; bd. at C. D., 31 Aug., 1644.
3. Thomas (2): b. 22 Sept., 1645; often on the homage of Manor Court; m. 8 Oct., 1676, Anne, *daut.* of Luke and Anne Abbott. He was bd. at C. D., 8 Feby, 1726-7. In his will, dated 5 Sept., 1719, proved at Leicester, 16 Mch, 1726, he gave "20 s towards the repairs of our meeting house in this town."
4. William: b. 26 Apl, 1648; m. Elizabeth, *daut.* of William and Elizabeth Greenough. Came to New England at man's age; was constable in 1684, and in 1696, by the name of William Robie, he was one of the signers of the petition for the repeal of the law relating to building with brick.<sup>1</sup> He d. 23 Jany, 1718. He left fifteen children.<sup>2</sup> It will be noted that he spelled the name—Robie.

4. John: born 12 May, 1613; married —. Issue:

1. Henry.
2. Mary: m. John Sherwin of Nottingham. Had issue, —
3. Ann: m. William Walker. Had issue—John and others.
4. Sarah: under age; in Jany, 1673, —

5. William: born 25 July; bapt. at C. D., 24 Aug., 1615. Occupied copy-hold land in Hemington in 1644 with John Barlow; appears as copy-holder on the Manor of C. D. several times from 1644 to 1666, in which last year he sells numerous copy-holds at C. D. He appears to have married (1) at

1. Register New England Historical and Genealogical Society, Vol. 16, p. 86.

2. Among his descendants are E. Willard Roby, Esq., of New York city, and Edward Roby, Esq., of Chicago, Ills. Another of his descendants was Simon Bradstreet Robie, born about 1770 at Boston, Mass., and taken by his father when four years old to Nova Scotia, where he practiced as a lawyer and was successively Speaker of the Assembly, Member of the Legislative and Executive Councils, Solicitor General and Master of the Rolls and, for a short time, President of the New Legislative Council. He d. at Halifax in 1857, *ae.* 87. The late Sidney B. Roby of Rochester, N. Y., also descended from him.

C. D. on 22 Oct., 1639, Elizabeth Barlow, who was buried 24 Jany, 1640-1. He married (2) Alice Bucknall; she bd. at C. D., 18 July, 1645. He married (3) Mary Robie, who made a will 7 Oct., 1679; proved at Litchfield 6 Feby, 1679-80. She is described as "of Willstrop,—widdow." His issue were:

1. Mary: bapt. at C. D., 20 Jany, 1640-1.
2. Anne: bapt. at C. D., 29 Sept., 1644.

6. HENRY: born 12 Feby, 1618-19, and went to New England, of whom more hereafter.

7. Edward: born 16 Sept., 1620; bapt. at C. D., 23 Aug., 1621. Had a liberal education and died young; buried at C. D., 21 May, 1641.

8. Samuel: born 12 Feby; bapt. at C. D., 29 Oct., 1628. Went to New England, subscribed in 1665 (with 31 others) a petition of the inhabitants of Portsmouth & Strawberry Bank against the usurped power of five or six of the richest men of the parish.<sup>1</sup>

I find further that in 1677 Samuel Robey, undoubtedly the same one, was taxed for the support of the minister at Portsmouth, or rather, Great Island.<sup>2</sup>

I have made many inquiries for descendants of this Samuel Robie, but have not succeeded in locating any of them. Savage's Genealogical Dictionary says that he never reached America, manifestly an erroneous statement.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

HENRY ROBIE, son of Thomas Robie and Mary Coxon, was born at C. D., 12 Feby, 1618-19. Early in 1639 he came to Dorchester in Massachusetts Bay Colony, which was settled in June, 1630, by colonists from Devonshire,

1. N. H. State Papers, Vol. 17, p. 510.

2. N. H. State Papers, Vol. 18, p. 918.

Somersetshire, Dorcetshire and other places in England, and next to Salem, was the first place settled in the colony.<sup>1</sup>

Exeter, N. H., which was founded the year before by Rev. John Wheelwright, who was banished from Boston, Mass., on account of some alleged heretical utterances of his, seems to have been his objective point, and there he soon after arrived. At that time there were no constituted authorities over the patent of New Hampshire, and the Exeter settlers as the Plymouth colonists before them had done, were obliged to form a voluntary combination for governmental purposes, and this agreement, dated July 4th, 1639, bears Mr. Robie's signature.<sup>2</sup>

In May, 1643, he joins in a petition of the inhabitants of Exeter, addressed to the Massachusetts Gen'l Court, praying that their territory might be received within the jurisdiction of Massachusetts Bay Colony.<sup>3</sup>

On 5 Sept., 1643, we find that the Court ordered William Coale, to pay a peck of corn to Mr. Robie and others, for harm done to them by swine.

On 16 Jany, 1644, he received from the town, a grant of 10 acres of land, and 10 Feby, 1648, a further like grant of 20 acres; and on 22 Apl, 1649, himself and others, were granted a mill-site at Little river. In 1649-50, he was Selectman of the town, and on 21 Mch, 1650, received a further grant of 10 acres of land.

On 13 May, 1650, as one of the committee of the town, he signed the contract engaging Rev. Samuel Dudley as minister. On 24 Nov., 1650, he was given permission to enlarge his garden out of the highway, and on 2 Jany, 1651, he received a further grant of 60 acres of land from the town, and on the same day, with John Gilman, dissented from the vote of the town, releasing the Rev. Sam'l Dudley from payment of certain rentals due the town, and on 19 Feby, 1651, the town authorized Mr. Robie and two other

1. Blake's Annals of Dorchester, Mass.

2. History of Exeter, N. H., Chas. H. Bell, pub., 1888, pp. 15-18.

3. History of Exeter, N. H., *supra*, pp. 44-45.

townsmen," to vindicate the credit and the reputation of (Rev.) Mr. Dudley, against the reproachful speeches and calumnia-  
tion of John Garland, by proceeding against him in law, ac-  
cording to the demerit of his offence."<sup>1</sup>

Soon after 1651, Mr. Robie moved into the present ad-  
joining town of Hampton, which then embraced quite a large  
area of land; was settled in 1638, and belonged to Massa-  
chusetts Bay Colony. He was Selectman of Hampton for  
years 1656-60-65-81, and in 1660, was a member of the com-  
mittee to regulate the seating of the people in the Meeting  
House.

On Jan'y 1, 1661, he was named as one of a commission  
to lay out the road, from the Academy green to the Landing,  
and in 1667, to settle the bounds of the highway between  
Hampton and Salisbury.

On 12 Oct., 1669, at the session of the Court, Mr. Robie  
was allowed to keep an ordinary in the town, and the Court  
licensed him "to sell beere and wine and strong waters by  
retaille, and ye sd Robie doth binde himself, in ye sum of  
£40, on condition not to suffer any townsmen, men's children  
and servants to lie tipling in his house." He kept the ordi-  
nary<sup>2</sup> about ten years, his license being renewed from year to  
year. On 18 Oct., 1669, he was Attorney for his town, in a  
matter before the Court in Boston.

In 1677, he was sent out to flank the Indians, who were  
besieging the Hampton settlement. His name and that of  
his wife, are recorded as being members of the town Church  
on 18 Sept., 1671.

A royal decree, made on 18 Sept., 1679, having ordered  
that thereafter the Massachusetts Bay Colony, should have no  
further jurisdiction, over the towns of Dover, Portsmouth,  
Exeter and Hampton, it became necessary to establish a new  
government for the Province of New Hampshire, to accom-  
plish which, Mr. Robie was named as one of the electors  
from his town.<sup>3</sup>

1. History of Exeter, *supra*, pp. 49, 123, 131, 133, 134, 159, 161, 220, 321, 445.

2. A public house or tavern.

3. History of Hampton, N. H., J. Dow, Pub., 1893, pp. 74, 81, 83, 98, 112, 137, 146, 147, 357, 358, 364, 520, 569.

Massachusetts Historical Collections, 4th Series, Vol. 8, p. 554.

On 13, July, 1680, he was foreman of the Grand Jury, and the same year, one of the committee appointed to prosecute people stealing timber from the town. In 1683, with other residents of Hampton, he petitioned the Colonial Governor, to be freed from head-money, and the same year was elected a member of the Council from his town. He was a Justice of the Peace for many years, and 6 Feby, 1683, with three other justices, signed the commitment of Rev. Joshua Moody, Pastor of the Church in Portsmouth, for 6 mos, for refusing to administer the sacraments, in accordance with the laws of Great Britain.<sup>1</sup>

He was also a standing juryman, in the trials of Mason against Richard Waldron and other persons in New Hampshire, for holding lands, which he claimed as proprietor of the Province.

He married (1) Ruth —, who died 5 May, 1673, and he married (2) on 19 Jany, 1674, Widow Elizabeth Garland, dau. of Thomas Philbrick, who had previously been the wife of Thomas Chase, and of John Garland. She died 11 Feby, 1677, and he married (3) Sarah —, who died 23 Jany, 1703. He died 22 Apl, 1688. His will, dated 10 Jany, 1687, with codicil of 3 Apl, 1688, was proved on 5 June, 1688. Issue:

1. Thomas: born at Exeter, N. H., 1 Mch, 1646; married 8 Dec., 1687, Martha Eaton, who died 26 Jany, 1720, *ae.* 62 years. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, under Capt. Samuel Appleton, and earned £1 and 4 s.<sup>2</sup> He took the oath of allegiance to the British Government, on 4 Oct., 1678.<sup>3</sup> Was a Member of Assembly for the Province of N. H., 1 Nov., 1694, taking the oath as such on 15 May, 1695, and re-elected to the same office on 8 Feby, 1703.

2. JOHN: born at Exeter, N. H., 2 Feby, 1649, of whom more hereafter.

1. Massachusetts Historical Collections, 4th Series, Vol. 5, p. 115.

2. Register N. E. Historical and Genealogical Society, Vol. 38, p. 442.

Soldiers in King Philip's War, by Geo. M. Bodge, p. 370.

3. Register N. E. Historical and Genealogical Society, Vol. 6, p. 204.

3. Judith: born about 1650, had a son, John, born 6 Dec., 1671. Afterwards, on 15 Sept., 1693, she married Samuel Healey. She died 17 Jany, 1725.

4. Ruth: born at Hampton, N. H., 3 Mch, 1654.

5. Deliverance: born 22 Mch, 1657.

6. Samuel: born 15 Aug., 1659. Married Mary Page, daut. of Thomas Page and Mary Hussey. She was born 21 Mch, 1665. He took the oath of allegiance to the British Government at Hampton, on 25 Apl, 1678.<sup>1</sup>

On 20 Feby, 1689, he signed the petition of the New Hampshire residents, to the Governor and Council of the Colony, asking for protection against the Indians, and he was one of the committee, appointed by the town of Hampton on 29 Dec., 1707, to divide the common lands.<sup>2</sup> He died on 21 Jany, 1733, and his wife died on 5 Sept., 1750. Issue:

1. Ruth.
2. Mary: b. 25 Nov., 1686; m. Henry Dearbon on 12 Jany, 1721; he b. 28 Oct., 1688; 1 child.
3. Sarah: b. 27 Mch, 1689; m. Nathaniel Batchelder; b. 19 Feby, 1690; lived in Kensington. He died, 1724.
4. Theodate: b. 5 Dec., 1691; m. Abraham Drake on 2 Jany, 1711. She died 12 Apl, 1783; 10 children.
5. Huldah: b. 8 Mch, 1694; m. James Perkins on 24 Dec., 1717; lived at Hampton and at Rye; 7 children.
6. Bathsheba: b. 2 Aug., 1696; m. Dea. Joshua Lane on 24 Apl, 1717. She d. 13 Apl, 1765. He was killed by lightning at his own door 14 June, 1766; 16 children.
7. Thomas: b. 10 Oct., 1698; m. on 2 Jany, 1728, Sarah, daut. of James Fogg; settled in North Hampton. He d. 4 Mch, 1767; 10 children.
8. Hannah: b. 26 Feby, 1701; m. on 19 Feby, 1724, John Tilton; 6 children.
9. Abigail: b. 6 Apl, 1703; m. on 3 Mch, 1726, Ezekiel Dow, son of Capt. Jabez Dow.
10. Elizabeth: b. 19 July, 1704; m. James Fogg on 2 Jany, 1728; he b. 7 Feby, 1699. She d. 5 Apl, 1731.
11. Bethia: b. 28 Dec., 1707; m. Abner Fogg on 10 Dec., 1730; he b. 18 Dec., 1704. She d. 26 July, 1773.

1. Register N. E. Historical and Genealogical Society, Vol. 6, p. 203.

2. History of Hampton, *supra*, Vol. 1, p. 161.

7. Ichabod: born 26 Nov., 1664; married (1) Lucy Page, daught. of Dea. Francis Page, on 4 Jany, 1694. She was born on 22 Sept., 1672; (2) Lydia —. Settled in Kingston. Issue:

1. Meribah: b. 6 Oct., 1694; m. — Conner.
2. Lucy: bapt. 13 Mch, 1698.
3. Dorothy: bapt. 3 Mch, 1700; m. (1) Edward Sanborn on 1 Nov., 1718; 4 children; m. (2) Benjamin Prescott, son of John Prescott, on 17 Sept., 1729; he b. 18 Sept., 1708. She d. as early as 1758.
4. Samuel: b. 12 May, 1705.
5. William.
6. Susanna: m. Hezekiah Swaine, son of William Swaine.
7. Lydia: m. Michael Brooks.
8. Ruth.

8. Sarah: born 19 Apl, 1679; married 21 Oct., 1702, Samuel Clough.

Perhaps, also, Joanna, who married Jonathan Elkins, son of Dea. Gershem Elkins, on 24 Dec., 1703, and had 3 children, viz: Jonathan, born 8 Oct., 1704; Henry, born 26 Mch, 1708; Anna, born 21 Aug., 1711, was of this family.

Also, Mary, who on 22 Dec., 1663, married Samuel Folsom (Foulsham).

## SIXTH GENERATION.

JOHN ROBIE, or Roby, son of Henry Robie and Ruth, his wife, was born at Exeter, N. H., 2 Feby, 1649. He was a soldier in King Philip's War, under Capt. Joseph Syell, and was credited on the books of Haverell town (Haverhill), on 30 Nov., 1675, with having earned £1 and 16s.<sup>1</sup> Part of the time was served in the garrison at Chelmsford<sup>2</sup>; and for like services the next year, under Lieut. Benj. Swett, on 24 June, 1676, he was further credited with being entitled to

1. Register N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Society, Vol. 41, p. 409.

2. Register N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Society, Vol. 43.



8s, 6p, same having been assumed by the town, and paid to his family in his absence.<sup>1</sup>

He was also a soldier from the town for the year 1676.<sup>2</sup> Dow's History of Hampton, p. 935, *supra*, says "he married Mary —, removed to Haverhill, Mass., in Jany, 1675, and lived in that part of the town which fell into New Hampshire at the establishment of the 'Mitchell line.' His house was within the limits of the present town of Atkinson." It is quite likely, that the statement, that he married Mary — is correct; and that she died very soon, for we have ample proof from the Haverhill City Records, that he married Ann Corlis on 1 Nov., 1677, and that she died 1 June, 1691.

He was one of the number of the townspeople who "were against the settling of the meeting house, where the meeting house now stands (forever), but that this meeting house that now is, may stand as long as is convenient."<sup>3</sup>

On 16 June, 1691, about two hours before sunset, he was killed by the Indians. Warned of the impending danger, he had taken his family of six children, (their mother having died a few days before), from his own home, to a place of safety: and this mission accomplished, while returning with his cart and oxen, he was shot down. His son, Ichabod, who was with him, was taken prisoner, carried to Canada, and kept there about a year, when he was ransomed and returned home.<sup>4</sup> Issue:

1. Ruth: born 14 Oct., 1678.

2. ICHABOD (Iccabod on original record): born 15 Jany, 1679-80, of whom more hereafter.

3. Henry: born 12 Mch, 1680-1; died 17 Mch, 1680-1.

4. Johannah: born 5 Mch, 1681-2.

1. Register N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Society, *supra*, Vol. 43, p. 275.

2. History of Haverhill, Mass., by Geo. W. Chase, pub. 1861, p. 128.

3. History of Haverhill, Mass., *supra*, p. 138.

4. History of Haverhill, Mass., *supra*, p. 160.

5. Sarah: born 6 Mch, 1683-4.
6. Deliverance: born 25 Mch, 1688; married 28 May, 1701, John Sergeant Leavitt of Hampton.<sup>1</sup>

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

ICHABOD ROBIE, or Roby, son of John Robie and Ann Corlis, was born 15 Jany, 1679-80, at Haverhill, Mass., where he spent his boyhood, and until his capture by the Indians. In 1695-6, for keeping garrison at Exeter, he became entitled to 3 s;<sup>2</sup> and on 3 July, 1697, to have been entitled to £2. 2 s., for seven days work on the fort being erected, for protection against the French and Indians;<sup>3</sup> and the same year, he also aided in the construction of Fort William and Mary, at New Castle, N. H.<sup>4</sup> He was a prominent member of the society for settling the chestnut country, (so called), organized in Oct., 1719; a member of the committee to manage the affairs of the society, and chairman of the committee to lay out the lots, and one of the petitioners to the Colonial Governor, asking that they might have a grant of said lands, and also one of the Proprietors of Chester, named in the grant from King George, dated 8 May, 1722.<sup>5</sup> It is supposed that he never gave up his residence at Hampton Falls, where he settled in 1705, as a tanner and currier, this town adjoining Hampton on the south and west. He married Mary Cass, daught. of Joseph Cass, on 10 Jany, 1707, and established his home on what has ever since been known as "The Robie farm."

In 1733, he received a warrant from the Colonial Governor, to enlist a Company of Cavalry in Hampton and Rye, for Col. Henry Sherburne's Regt.<sup>6</sup> He was a Member of Assembly from Hampton, in the Provincial House of Reps.,

1. Haverhill, (Mass.) City Records.

2. N. H. State Papers, vol. 12, p. 105.

3. Provincial Papers of N. H., Vol. 2, p. 246.

4. N. H. State Papers, Vol. 17, p. 667.

5. Collections of N. H. Historical Society, Vol. 7, p. 388.

6. N. H. State Papers, Vol. 18, p. 49.

for the years 1735-6, 41 and 42; and on 8 May, 1742, was appointed by the House, as one of the committee to address His Majesty the King, upon matters relating to the Colony; and upon another committee, to answer the speech of the Colonial Governor, and present it to the House for approval.<sup>1</sup> His will, was dated 10 Oct., 1752, proved 26 Sept., 1753, and in it, he names as his legatees, his wife Mary and their children. Issue:

1. Anne: born Hampton Falls, 10 Feby, 1708: died 27 Jany, 1725.

2. Ruth: born 18 Oct., 1709; died 28 Feby, 1725.

3. JOHN: born 5 Aug., 1712, of whom more hereafter.

4. Henry: born 19 Oct., 1714, (1715 family record); married Abigail Butler, on 9 Oct., 1734, and lived upon the homestead devised to him by his father; he died 26 Apl., 1807. Issue 10 children, viz:

1. Daniel: b. 1735; lived in Raymond.
2. Ichabod: b. 1736; lived in Candia.
3. Susan: b. 1738; m. Wm. French, of Seabrook.
4. John: b. 1740; d. young.
5. John (2): b. 1742; lived in Weare.
6. Samuel: b. 1745; lived in Chester.
7. Anna: b. 1748; d. 1841.
8. Abigail: b. 1749; d. 1839.
9. Henry: b. 1752; d. 1788.
10. Nathan: b. 1758; owned and occupied the ancient homestead in Hampton, N. H., where his g. son, Hon. Nathan Henry Robie now resides.

5. Samuel: born 17 Oct., 1717, married (1) — Perkins, (2) widow Phebe Butterfield, lived first in Chester (Raymond), then removed to Goffstown. He was a tanner by trade, and a farmer. On 1 Mch., 1744, he was a Lieut. in the N. H. Regt, of which Samuel Moore was Col.<sup>2</sup> In

1. Provincial Papers of N. H., Vol. 4, pp. 700-709.

2. Register N. E. Hist. and Geneal. Society, Vol. 24, p. 6.

Jany 1775, he was chosen a Deputy, to nominate Delegates to the Congress of 10th May following, and in 1777, was a member of the Committee of Safety of Chester.<sup>1</sup> Issue 6 children, viz:

1. Sarah: m. (1), Doct. John Ordway, (2) Doct. Gordon, and (3) John P. Williams.
2. Lydia: m. Richard Ordway, bro. of Doct. John, (2), John Clay of Candia, and (3), Col. Stephen Dearborn of Chester; she d. 29 Sept., 1817.
3. Edward: b. 23 Apl, 1746; m. on 10 Oct., 1771, Sarah Smith, b. 16 Dec., 1754, dau. of John Smith and Sarah Toppan, of Hampton, the latter for her second husband, m. Col. Webster. In 1780 they moved from Chester to Candia, where they resided for about four years, and returning to Chester, lived the rest of their days there, he dying at the age of 92 years, and his wife at age of 89 years. 6 children.<sup>2</sup>

I have not been able to secure the names of the other three children of said Samuel Robie, and base my statement that there were six children,—upon authority of the Historical Sketch of Hon. Toppan Robie, by Hon. J. A. Waterman, pub. 1871, p. 1.

6. Mary: born 19 Aug., 1720.

7. Sarah: born 3 Oct., 1722; married John Tilton.

1. Collections N. H. Hist. Society, Vol. 7, pp. 368, 369.

2. Hon. Toppan Robie one of his sons, born at Candia, N. H., on 27 Jany, 1782, died at Gorham, Me., on 14 Jany, 1871. He was Capt. of a company of militia, in his State, which took some part in the War of 1812; a Representative in the Maine Legislature, a member of the Governor's Executive Council, and held numerous other offices of public trust. He married (1), Lydia daughter of Beni, Brown of Chester, N. H., in 1804, she died in Feby 1811, issue two children: Harriet and Francis Brown. In Sept., 1811, he married (2) Sarah Thaxter Lincoln, who died in 1828, issue three sons, Charles, George and Frederick. In Nov 1828, he married (3) Mrs. Eliza Cross; she died on 2 Nov., 1865, no issue.

Hon. Frederick Robie his son, was born 12 Aug., 1822,—graduated at Bowdoin College, in 1841—and from the Jefferson Medical College in 1843,—and was Paymaster in U. S. Army, during Civil War. He has represented the town of Gorham, Me., in the State Legislature, two years, been Speaker of the House for two years, in the State Senate for two years, a member of the Executive Council for four years, and Governor of the State for four years, 1885-7. For several years he has been Master of the State Grange of Patrons of Husbandry, and prominent in the councils of the G. A. R. At present he is President of Board of Trustees of the Maine State Insane Hospital, and President of the First National Bank of Portland, Me.

Governor Robie has handsomely supplemented the bounteous gifts, to the church and schools of Gorham, made by his father.

On the 28 Nov., 1847, he married Mary Olivia Priest, of Biddeford, Me., who died on 5 Nov., 1898. Issue:

1. Harriet: m. Clark H. Barker, of Portland, Me.
2. Mary Fredericka: m. Geo. F. McQuillan, of Portland, Me.
3. Eliza: who died in 1863.
4. William Pitt Fessenden, of Gorham, Me.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

JOHN ROBIE: son of Ichabod Robie and Mary Cass, was born at Hampton Falls, N. H., on 5 Aug., 1712. He married (1) Anne Williams, born 23 Mch, 1714, who was the daught. of Edward Williams and Mary Swaine (?), the latter born on 10 Nov., 1677. He settled in Chester, his father in Dec., 1732, having bought lot 35, on which he (John) lived. This town lies on the westerly side of Rockingham Co., N. H. and adjoining Candia on the southeast: the towns of Hampton, North Hampton, Hampton Falls and Exeter, all in the same county, being on the seaboard, on the east side of the county, Hampton Falls lying south of and adjoining Hampton, North Hampton north of and next to Hampton, and Exeter west of and adjoining North Hampton.

Pursuant to the recommendation of the Provisional Congress, made on 14 Mch, 1776, said John Robie, together with his sons, Edward, Ichabod and John, and other townsmen, solemnly engaged and promised, that they would to the utmost of their lives and fortunes, with arms, oppose the hostile proceedings of the British fleets and armies, against the united American Colonies.<sup>1</sup>

His wife, Anne, died on 20 May, 1755. Issue:<sup>2</sup>

1. Walter (1): born 9 Feby, 1735.
2. Mary: born 7 Dec., 1736.
3. Ruth: born 24 Feby, 1739. On 18 Sept., 1761, she married Col. Stephen Dearborn, who was born on 15 May, 1738. He was appointed Captain under King George III., by Gov. John Wentworth, on 3 May, 1767; Capt. under the Provisional Congress on 25 Sept., 1775, and commanded a company at the Battle of Bennington, and there wore the

1. American Archives, 4th Series, Vol. 5, p. 879.

2. I am indebted to Mrs. E. D. Underhill of Billerica, Mass., for the correct data as to names and dates of birth of their children.

sword bequeathed to his father-in-law by Ichabod Robie. He was Major on 25 Sept., 1785; Lieut. Col. on 5 Apl, 1793, and resigned on 18 Sept., 1800. He was also several times a Selectman. She died on 18 Feby, 1808, leaving one child, Richard. Col. Dearborn married (2) Lydia, daut. of Samuel Robie.

4. WALTER (2): born 2 May, 1741, of whom more hereafter.

5. Anna: born 28 June, 1743; married (1) Jonathan Towle, born 1739,<sup>1</sup> son of Anthony Towle; (2) J. Quimby, and (3) James, son of James Varnum; lived in Candia, N. H., and died in 1807.

### *Ninth Generation*

- 6. John: born <sup>at Chester</sup> <sup>2</sup> Oct., 1745;<sup>2</sup> married Mehitable Hall, daut. of Deacon Jonathan Hall, and sister of his brother Walter's wife, on 8 Sept., 1768. He settled on lot 64, in Candia, in 1764; he died on 6 May, 1825, and his wife, who was born on 15 June, 1749, died <sup>15</sup> July, 1832.

Issue: *both died at Candia.* (Collyer the Robie Wilson says Mehitable Hall born

1. Anna: b. 12 May, 1769. *m. John Smith, settled in Candia, NH*
2. William: b. 10 Dec., 1771. *m. Kejiah Patton in 1799, remaining on the home farm in Candia. d. 1850 leaving no children.*
3. Mehitable: b. 2 May, 1774. *m. John Brown, settled at Stanstead, C.E.*
4. Sarah: b. 14 Jany, 1777. *m. Joshua Hubbard, settled at Candia*
5. Priscilla: b. 7 Oct., 1779. *m. Anthony Sade, settled at Stanstead.*
6. John: b. 13 May, 1782. *m. Sarah Silver, " " Candia*
- 7. Ichabod: b. 4 Sept., 1784. *Of whom more hereafter*
8. Naomi: b. 25 Dec., 1787. *m. David Cram. settled at Deerfield NH*
9. Ebenezer: b. 26 May, 1790. *m. Mehitable Taplin. Burlington, VT.*
10. Jonathan: b. 17 Aug., 1793. *Of whom more hereafter.*

7. Edward: born 31 Oct., 1747;<sup>3</sup> married a Silver, and went to Plymouth, N. H., to live. He was in Capt. Moses Baker's Co., N. H. Vols., which went from Candia and joined the Continental Army at Saratoga in Sept., 1777.<sup>4</sup>

5. Ebenezer Robie, b. 26 May 1790; d. 6 June 1867; m. Mehitable Taplin 12 Jan. 1812. Settled at Burlington Vt. Their children were:-

1. William Roby, b. 18 March 1813; d. 6 June 1848.
2. John Roby; b. 22 Feb. 1815. His wife Julia d. May 1835 and his wife Caroline E. died 13 Oct. 1872.
3. Hilar Roby, b. 26 March 1817.
4. Lorinda Roby, b. 18 April 1819; d. 26 June 1865
5. Cyrus Roby, b. 24 July 1821.
6. Caroline Roby, b. 30 Nov. 1823. *d. 17 June 1914*
7. Rodney Roby, b. 26 Oct. 1827. *d. 10 Dec 1914*
8. Joseph Warren Roby, b. 20 Dec. 1834; d. 4 Oct. 1871.

d. at Candia 14 Nov. 1832 (see p. 100)

Mrs. Alice (Preston) Robie  
22 m. Dec. 21  
1832

### Tenth Generation.

Jonathan Robie, son of John Robie and Mehitable Hall was born at Candia, N.H., on 17 August 1793. He married (1) Eleanor M. Wilson, dau. of William Wilson and Abigail Knowles, on 2 June 1816. They removed to Corinth Vt., in the year 1816 and resided there until the time of their death. He died 15 Oct. 1888 and his wife, who was born 12 Oct. 1796 died 29 Sept. 1866. Their Children were:-

1. Robert Wilson, b. 12 January 1818; m. Elizabeth Robie, dau. Richard Robie and Dolly Rowe, 22 March 1842. She was born 29 Oct. 1823. He died 19 July 1863. Their Children were:-

1. Caroline, b. 30 April 1845.

2. Twins, Allen and Alvin, b. 24 April 1848, Alvin died when ten months old, *March 10, 1849*

3. Sarah J., b. 20 May 1819; d. 21 Feb. 1820.

3. Gardner Flagg, b. 23 April 1822; m. in 1845 Bloomy Ann Lund, dau. Thomas Lund and Ann Maria Cummings She was born 3 July 1824. He died 9 July 1863. Their children were:-

1. Rodney Lyman, b. 21 February 1850.

2. Althera Jane, b. 14 March 1856.

4. Jeannette George, b. 5 Dec. 1823; m. Ichabod Robie 31 March 1842; d. 12 January 1849. Their Children were:-

1. John Henry, b. 5 Dec. 1843

2. Mary Eleanor, b. 18 May 1846

3. Jeannette George, b. 1 January 1849.

5. Mary Ann, b. 12 Jan. 1826; m. Noah L. Avery on 29 February 1844. He was born 7 Nov. 1822 and died 5 April 1880. His father's name was Christopher Avery and his mother's maiden name was Sally Lund. Their children were:-

1. Volney, b. 11 Apr. 1846; d. 28 Aug. 1863.

2. Joel L., b. 6 April 1850

3. Rodney C., b. 29 Aug. 1852; d.

4. Infant son, b. 10 June 1855; d.

5. Jennette, b. 18 Jan. 1859

6. Noah Jr., b. 4 Mch. 1861; d.

7. George W., b. 21 Sept. 1869.

6. Ruth D., born 10 Nov. 1827; m. Perley Hastings, son of Cyrus Hastings and Judith Merrill, on 14 Jan. 1849. He was born 9 Jan. 1826 and died 28 May 1890. Their children were:-

1. John Milton, b. 12 Oct. 1851.

2. Rollin B., b. 5 Aug. 1858



Rodney Roby, for 54 years a well known business man of Burlington, and the last of the family, died late Thursday afternoon Dec. 10 of hardening of the arteries. 1914

Mr. Roby was born in Corinth October 26, 1827, the son of Ebenezer and Mehitabel (Taplin) Roby. For many years after the Roby brothers settled in Burlington they engaged in their chosen occupation of building, forming in 1851 a company under the firm name of H. Roby & Bros. Rodney Roby being the architect. The firm grew in prominence, and for 54 years ranked among the representative firms in the city. It built many of the largest business blocks, public buildings, and residences of Burlington. In 1890, upon the death of Hayias Roby, the other brothers having previously dissolved their connection with the firm, Rodney Roby retired from an active business life.

# WAS CORINTH NATIVE.

Miss Caroline Roby Died Yesterday at  
Auburndale, Mass.

Burlington, June 18.—Miss Caroline Roby, a former resident of this city, died yesterday morning after a long illness at the home of her niece, Mrs. Charles E. Kattelle, of Auburndale, Mass., with whom she had been living for the last 35 years. Miss Roby was born in Corinth in 1823, the daughter of Ebenezer and Mehitabel Roby. In her younger days she resided in this city. She is survived by a brother, Rodney Roby of Burlington. The funeral will be held at Auburndale on Friday afternoon and the body will be brought here Saturday morning for burial in Lake View cemetery, there being only a committal service at the grave.

## THE ROBY

ed to his fath

on 25 Sept.,

ed on 18 Sept

n. She died

Col. Dearbo

4. WALTER (2): born hereafter.

5. Anna: born 28 June, 1743: married (1) Jonathan Towle, born 1739, son of Anthony Towle; (2) J. Quimby, and (3) James, son of James Varnum; lived in Candia, N.

1807.

EXtra Pages  
glued onto Book

2. ....

3. Mehitabel: b. 2 May, 1774. m. John Towle, ...

4. Sarah: b. 14 Jany, 1777. m. Joshua Hubbard, settled at Candia

5. Priscilla: b. 7 Oct., 1779. m. Anthony Fiske, settled at Hanstrad.

6. John: b. 13 May, 1782. m. Sarah Silver, " Candia

7. Ichabod: b. 4 Sept., 1784. Of whom more hereafter

8. Naomi: b. 25 Dec., 1787. m. David Cram, settled at Deerfield

9. Ebenezer: b. 26 May, 1790. m. Mehitabel Taplin. Burlington, VT.

10. Jonathan: b. 17 Aug., 1793. Of whom more hereafter.

7. Edward: born 31 Oct., 1747: married a Silver, and went to Plymouth, N. H., to live. He was in Capt. Moses Baker's Co., N. H. Vols., which went from Candia and joined the Continental Army at Saratoga in Sept., 1777.

5. Ebenezer Robie, b. 26 May 1790; d. 6 June 1867; m. Mehitabel Taplin 12 Jan. 1812. Settled at Burlington, VT. Their children were:—

1. William Roby, b. 18 March 1813; d. 6 June 1848.
2. John Roby; b. 22 Feb. 1815. His wife Julia d. May 1835 and his wife Caroline E. died 13 Oct. 1872.
3. Hilar Roby, b. 26 March 1817.
4. Lorinda Roby, b. 18 April 1819; d. 26 June 1865
5. Cyrus Roby, b. 24 July 1821.
6. Caroline Roby, b. 30 Nov. 1823. d 17 June 1914
7. Rodney Roby, b. 26 Oct. 1827. d 10 Dec 1914
8. Joseph Warren Roby, b. 20 Dec. 1834; d. 4 Oct. 1871.

H  
in the home  
children.  
Strad, C.E.

See Towle Family, Third Generation.

ninth



WAS CORINTH NATIVE  
Miss Caroline Roby Died Yesterday at

Roby Roby, for 54 years a well known  
business man of Burlington, and the last  
of the family, died late Thursday afternoon  
Dec. 10 of paralytic of the arteries.  
Mr. Roby was born in Vermont, and his  
father, the son of a farmer, was a  
able (Roby Roby, the father of  
after the Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
ton the Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
tion of Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
gany u Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
Bros. Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
The Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
years Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
firm Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
largest Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
and Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
upon Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby  
Roby Roby Roby Roby Roby

### Tenth Generation.

Jonathan Robie, son of John Robie and Mehitable Hall was born at Candia, N.H., on 17 August 1793. He married (1) Eleanor M. Wilson, dau. of William Wilson and Abigail Knowles, on 2 June 1816. They removed to Corinth Vt., in the year 1816 and resided there until the time of their death. He died 15 Oct. 1888 and his wife, who was born 12 Oct. 1796 died 29 Sept. 1866. Their Children were:-

1. Robert Wilson, b. 12 January 1818; m. Elizabeth Robie, dau. Richard Robie and Dolly Rowe, 22 March 1842. She was born 29 Oct. 1823. He died 19 July 1863. Their Children were:-

1. Caroline, b. 30 April 1845; d. 1845
2. Twins, Allen and Alvin, b. 24 April 1848, Alvin died when ten months old.

2. Sarah J., b. 20 May 1819; d. 21 Feb. 1820.  
3. Gardner Flagg, b. 23 April 1822; m. in 1845 Bloomy Ann Lund, dau. Thomas Lund and Ann Maria Cummings She was born 3 July 1824. He died 9 July 1863. Their children were:-

1. Rodney Lyman, b. 21 February 1850.
2. Althera Jane, b. 14 March 1856.
4. Jeannette George, b. 5 Dec. 1823; m. Ichabod Robie 31 March 1842; d. 12 January 1849. Their Children were:

1. John Henry, b. 5 Dec. 1843
2. Mary Eleanor, b. 18 May 1846
3. Jeannette George, b. 1 January 1849.

5. Mary Ann, b. 12 Jan. 1826; m. Noah L. Avery on 29 February 1844. He was born 7 Nov. 1822 and died 5 April 1880. His father's name was Christopher Avery and his mother's maiden name was Sally Lund. Their children were:-

1. Volney, b. 11 Apr. 1846; d. 28 Aug. 1863.
2. Joel L., b. 6 Apr. 1850
3. Rodney C., b. 29 Aug. 1852; d. 1855
4. Infant son, b. 10 June 1855; d. 1855
5. Jennette, b. 18 Jan. 1859
6. Noah Jr., b. 4 Feb. 1861; d. 1861
7. George W., b. 21 Sept. 1869.

6. Ruth D., born 10 Nov. 1827; m. Perley Hastings, son of Cyrus Hastings and Judith Merrill, on 14 Jan. 1849. He was born 9 Jan. 1826 and died 28 May 1890. Their children were:-

1. John Milton, b. 12 Oct. 1851
2. Rollin B., b. 5 Aug. 1853

8. Joseph Warren Roby, b. 20 Dec. 1834; d. 4 Oct. 1871.

3. Edwin P., b. 3 Sept. 1855.
4. Chas. C., b. 13 Sept. 1865.
5. Frank C., b. 31 Jan. 1869
6. Lena Bell, b. 1 April 1874.

7. Polly Flagg, b. 30 Sept. 1829; m. George Woods, son of Elmer Woods and \_\_\_\_\_ Lamb, on 5 April 1849. He died 27 July 1890 and she died 15 Jan. 1902. Their children were:-

1. ~~Emma~~ A., b. 20 April 1856
2. Josephine L., b. 1 March 1858-
3. ~~Herbert~~ G., b. 4 March 1861
4. Edwin C., b. 17 April 1863.
5. Lyman R., b. 22 April 1867
6. Winnie M., b. 24 Aug. 1872.

(Two children older than Emma died young)

8. Abigail Mehitable, b. 31 Aug. 1831; m. Melwell Avery, son of Christopher Avery and Sophia Lund, Their children were:

1. Milo,
2. Jonathan Robie,
3. Delno,
4. Abbie, m. Fred Brown.

9. John W., b. 15 Nov. 1833; m. Grace Childs, dau. Charles Childs and Lydia Wright, on 30 March 1856. She was born 3 Sept. 1839 and died \_\_\_\_\_. He died 11 Nov. 1901. Their Children were:-

1. Lydia C., b. 11 Aug. 1859; m. Cyrus Hastings 4 February 1880.
2. Charles C., b. 9 June 1862; m. (1) Mary E. Thurston, dau. Sampson and Elsie Thurstin, on 22 Sept. 1887. She was born 21 Aug. 1865 and died 9 Sept. 1891. He married (2) Mrs. Allie A. Lawrence, dau. John R. and Mary A. Mead, on 23 Feb. 1893. She was born 18 Oct. 1871. Their Children were Edith G., b. 25 Oct. 1894, and Otis M., b. 17 June 1899.

10. Lyman M., b. 19 May 1837; m. (1) Marinda Avery, dau. Putnam Avery and Betsey Nichols, on 1 Jan. 1859. She was born 1 Dec. 1836 and died 20 Aug. 1864. Their children were:- *(He died July 11<sup>th</sup> 1915)*

1. Herman, b. 20 Jan. 1861; d. 1 Nov. 1865.
2. Freeman, b. 23 Nov. 1862.

He married (2) Eunice A. Coffran, dau. Mark Coffran and Susan J. Cilley, on 1 June 1865. She was born 18 Oct. 1843. Their children were:-

1. Ida M., b. 9 May 1868; m. \_\_\_\_\_ Morrison.  
Live at Piermont, N. H.

2. Susie E., b. Sept. 7th., 1872.  
Jonathan Robie married (2) Mrs. Mary L. Harris, dau.  
Deacon Samuel Glines and Polly Leavett.

## Tenth Generation.

**Isabod Robie, son of John Robie and Mehitable Hall, was born at Candia, N.H., on 4 Sept., 1784. He married at Candia, Polly Flagg, dau. of Dr. Samuel Flagg and Sarah Robie, on 29 Jan., 1807. They moved to Corinth, Vt., in the year 1807 and resided there until the time of their death. He died June 9th., 1870 and his wife, who was born 13 June 1781, died Dec. 22nd. 1860. Their Children were:-**

### CORINTH. 1914

Died in Corinth May 25th, Mrs. Sarah Robie Wilson, widow of the of the late George Wilson, and daughter of Polly Flagg Robie and Isabod Robie, aged 102 years, 1 month and 20 days. She has been tenderly cared for by her son, Geo. Henry Wilson, in her last days. She leaves two sons, two daughters grandchildren and great grandchildren to mourn her loss.

L. M. Robie from Fairlee was in town Wednesday to attend the funeral of his aunt, Mrs. Sally Wilson.

Died in San Francisco, May 23, Mr. George Towle, formerly of this town, aged 78 years. He was a son of the late Ira and Annis Towle, and will be remembered by many readers of the OPINION. He leaves a widow and one sister,

Mrs. W. H. H. Robie of Suisun City, Cal., to mourn his loss.

Mrs. Cyrus Hastings is gradually failing.

Charles Easter, who has been sick for several weeks with neuritis, is not as well.

Ida Townsend is spending the week in Vershire.

### WAITS RIVER.

#### Church Notes.

Preaching every Sunday at 10.30 a.m. by Rev. O. L. Barnard, in the M. E. church.

Sunday school at 12.00 m.

Evening service at 7.30.

Weekly prayer meeting at Friday night.

2 Sept. 1808.

Oct. 1820.

b. Wilson 29 May

by 25-1914 the 102 years from 21 days

young,

or

Hashtag.

At 2.30 p.m.

. Lyman Mead in the husband died 13



Robie and Polly Flagg

1816. He married (1)

at Corinth, Jeannette, dau. of his uncle Jonathan

Robie and Eleanor Wilson on the 31st. March 1842.

She was born 5 Dec. 1823 and died 12 Jan. 1849.

Their Children were:-

1. John Henry, b. 5 Dec. 1843; m. 7 Mar. 1866 Mary

Tenny Towle, dau. Ira Towle and Annis Doe. Their

children were:-

1. Annie Louise, b. 12 March 1867; d. 7 June 1872.

2. Edwin Towle, b. 22 July 1870; m. 3 May 1894

Ina. K. Stone, dau. Henry Stone and Frances

A. Slade. Their children were Wendell Towle,

b. 28 May 1895, and Gertrude Edwina b. 26

February 1898.

2. Mary Eleanor, b. 18 May 1846; m. 5 Dec. 1867

Deacon Samuel Glines and Polly Leveett.  
Jonathan Robie married (2) Mrs. Mary D. Harris, Jan.  
S. State E., b. Sept. 7th., 1873.

#### WANTED.

Young man to follow up our advertising in Bradford with shoe samples. Excellent position. Write for particulars enclosing references. THE MADDEN SHOE CO., West Medway, Mass. 36-37

#### CARPENTER WANTED.

We want an all around Carpenter. A man with some mill-wright experience preferred. Steady work the year round.

SMITH & SON,  
36 White River Junction, Vt.

#### WANTED.

High-class man to sell trees, shrubs, roses, vines, berry bushes, bulbs, etc. Good wages. Permanent. Exclusive territory. Brown Brothers Nurseries,  
36 Rochester, New York.

#### NOTICE OF A SPECIAL MEETING OF THE STOCKHOLDERS OF THE BRADFORD AGRICULTURAL AND TROTTING ASS'N.

Meeting to be held in the office of Conant in Bradford, Vermont, on the 1st day of June, 1914, at 2 o'clock to see what action the Stockholders relative to meeting the outstanding of the Association, which should be decided at once. Also to transact business.

his death. He was one who grew old gracefully that you forgot he was old.

#### Card of Thanks.

We wish to thank the friends who came to us with words of sympathy and those at a distance who sent messages of remembrance at the passing of our husband and father. Especially we would thank the bearers both in Bradford and in Corinth, those who sent flowers, the one who sang words of comfort, the pastors who ministered to us and those who paid their tribute to the worth of the long life of D. Smith.

Mrs. R. T. Smith,  
Mr. and Mrs. E. T. Smith,

Rev. Fr. Carries of St. John's Church was in town Thursday evening and held Mass at the home of Jerry Murphy Friday morning.

Mr. and Mrs. R. P. Simpson, who have been spending the winter in Marlboro and other Massachusetts towns, are now in town.

## Tenth Generation.

Ichabod Robie, son of John Robie and Mehitable Hall, was born at Candia, N.H., on 4 Sept., 1784. He married at Candia, Polly Flagg, dau. of Dr. Samuel Flagg and Sarah Robie, on 29 Jan., 1807. They moved to Corinth, Vt., in the year 1807 and resided there until the time of their death. He died June 9th., 1870 and his wife, who was born <sup>13 June</sup> 1781, died Dec. 22nd., 1869. Their children were:-

1. Henry, born 18 May 1807; d. 22 Sept. 1808.
2. Mary, b. 22 Dec. 1809; d. 25 Oct. 1820.
3. Sarah, b. Apr. 4, 1812; m. Geo. Wilson 29 May 1839. Their children were:- *She d. May 25-1914 at 102 yrs. 1 mo. 21 days.*

1. Polly A. b. <sup>4 Oct 1842</sup> d. young,
2. Polly E. b. <sup>4 Oct 1842</sup> m. Geo. Sleeper
3. George Henry, b. <sup>13 Feb 1846</sup>
4. Lyman, b. <sup>21 May 1849</sup>
5. Sarah J. b. <sup>13 Dec 1852</sup> m. Geo. C. Hastings. *He d. 14 July*

4. Mehitable, b. 9 March 1814; m. Lyman Mead in the year 1834; d. 15 Feb., 1872 and her husband died 13 June 1858. Their children were:-

1. Julia A. b. 21 June 1836
2. Henry L. b. 10 Aug. 1838
3. John R. b. 7 March 1840
4. Sidney K. b. 15 May 1843

5. Ichabod, born 3 July 1816, of whom more hereafter.

## Eleventh Generation.

Ichabod Robie, son of Ichabod Robie and Polly Flagg was born at Corinth on 3 July 1816. He married (1) at Corinth, Jeannette, dau. of his uncle Jonathan Robie and Eleanor Wilson on the 31st. March 1842. She was born 5 Dec. 1823 and died 12 Jan. 1849. Their children were:- *(He died Dec 26-1902)*

1. John Henry, b. 5 Dec. 1843; m. 7 Mar. 1866 Mary Tenny Towle, dau. Ira Towle and Annis Doe. Their children were:- *(Mary d. 17-1844) 2d dau. 6/30/13 at Durham*

1. Annie Louise, b. 12 March 1867; d. 7 June 1872.
2. Edwin Towle, b. 22 July 1870; m. 3 May 1894 Ina. K. Stone, dau. Henry Stone and Frances A. Slade. Their children were Wendell Towle, b. 28 May 1895, and Gertrude Edwina b. 26 February 1898.

2. Mary Eleanor, b. 18 May 1846; m. 5 Dec. 1867

Walter Robie, son of John Robie and Sophia Gibbens, was born at Candia, N.H., 25 Nov. 1826. Came to California in the "Republic" from New York to the Isthmus and from the Isthmus to San Francisco in the "Tennessee", arriving in San Francisco \_\_\_\_\_ 1850. Mined for a time. Farmed later. Settled near Milton, Cal. Married \_\_\_\_\_ 1862, Berry Reed, a native of Mass and daughter of \_\_\_\_\_ and \_\_\_\_\_. She died \_\_\_\_\_ 1888.

They had two children,

Walter J., born \_\_\_\_\_

Georgiana, born \_\_\_\_\_. Married \_\_\_\_\_  
Chandler Huntington. Resides at Milton, Cal.

loose Pages  
in Book



ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE

NOV 12

1301679

1907

WAR DEPARTMENT

PLACER LOAN

East Auburn, Cal.

Nov. 5, 1907.

Bracket Towle,

N.H. Rev. War.

E. T. Robie,

Requests record of above  
named.

YIN

WAR DEPARTMENT,

THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S OFFICE,

WASHINGTON, Nov. 12, 1907.

Respectfully returned to

Mr. E. T. Robie,  
Placer Loan Company,  
East Auburn, California.

\* It is shown by the records of this office that one Brackett Towle served as a sergeant in Captain Stephen Dearborn's Company, Colonel Thomas Stickney's Regiment, New Hampshire Militia, Revolutionary war. His name appears on a pay roll of the company, dated at Exeter, November 20, 1777, which shows that the company "marched from Chester in the State of New Hampshire and joined the Northern Continental Army, 1777". This roll also shows that the soldier was engaged July 21, ----, and was discharged September 28, ----- after a service of 2 months and 8 days.

It is also shown by the records that one Bracket Towle served as 1st lieutenant of Captain Daniel Reynold's Company, Colonel Stephen Peabody's Regiment, New Hampshire Troops, Revolutionary war. He was in service from January 1, 1778, to January 7, 1779.

It is further shown by the records that one Bracket Towle served as a private in Captain Moses Leavitt's Company, Colonel Thomas Bartlett's Regiment, New Hampshire Militia, Revo-

lutionary war, from July 8, 1780, until October 25, 1780.

No fees are charged by this Department for its official acts.



The Adjutant General.



Feb. 27th., 1915.

Mr. Harley B. Roby,  
Concord, N.H.  
Mr. Chas. A. Roby,  
Washua, N.H.

Gentlemen:-

I have a genealogy of the Roby or Robie family and add to it continually as I gather information. I understand that your great grandfathers were James Roby and Philip Abbot but I am unable for a certainty to connect you with my line although I have no doubt you are a descendent of John Roby or Robie (both spellings are used by members of the family). Will you advise me if you can where your line branches off. In order to assist you, I give below a short abstract of the genealogy.

John, born 18--  
Thomas, born 1801  
Thomas, died 10 Oct 1879  
Thomas, died 27 March 1859  
Henry, born 12 Feb 1811. Was in Rochester, N.H. early in 1819  
John, born 2 Feb. 1839. Lived at Waverhill, Mass.  
Isabel, born 15 Jan 1839. Lived at Hampton. (Am inclined to think that your line branches here)  
John, born 5 Aug. 1712. His sons were:-  
Walter, born 2 May 1751  
Joas " 2 Oct 1755  
Edward " 31 Oct 1757  
Samuel " 24 Dec 1761

Will be greatly obliged to you for any information you may furnish me concerning the history of the family.

Yours very truly,

From the Robie or Roby Genealogy.

(Some branches of the family spell the name Robie, other branches, Roby.)

The first one of the family that we have a record of is John, born 14---. His son Thomas was born 1501. The next is Thomas, the date of whose birth is uncertain but who died 10 Oct. 1579. The next is Thomas, died 27 Mar 1653. The next is Henry who was born 12 Feb 1618 and who was the first of the Family in America and the one from whom all or nearly all the Robie's or Roby's in the United States are descended. His son John was born 2 Feb 1649. The next was Ichabod born 15 Jan 1679, then John born 5 Aug. 1712, then Walter, born 2 May 1741, then Walter, born 27 Dec. 1764.

John Robie, son of Walter Robie and Dorothy Tilton, was b. 26 May 1795, at Candia, N. H. and on \_\_\_\_\_ m. Sophia Gibbens, dau. of \_\_\_\_\_ Gibbens and \_\_\_\_\_, she having been b. \_\_\_\_\_ at \_\_\_\_\_. He d. \_\_\_\_\_ at ae. of 86 and she died \_\_\_\_\_ at ae. 79. 6 Children, viz.

\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_  
\_\_\_\_\_

Walter, b. 25 Nov. 1826 at Candia, of whom

were hereafter

Free Towl born at Corinth June 20. 1796  
Ann Towl born at Newbury Nov 30. 1807.  
Ann Towl married December 23. 1827.

Louisa Towl born at Corinth Dec 10. 1829  
on Tuesday at 4 o'clock am  
on Sunday at 9 o'clock pm  
Marinda Towl born at ditto March 13. 1831  
and died March 29. 1831 on Tuesday at 6 o'clock am

Ann Towl died Oct 22. 1856  
Ann Towl " Dec 14. 1877.  
Ann Towl born at Newbury Dec 10. 1859.

Mary Towl born at Chester Nov 24. 1750

and died at Corinth May 14. 1814

Anthony Towl born at Chester Nov 14. 1752

and died at Corinth July 31. 1829

Ira Towl born at Corinth June 20. 1796  
 Annis Doe born at Newbury Nov 30. 1767.  
 And were married December 23. 1791.

Lisa Towl born at Corinth <sup>on Tuesday at 4 clock am.</sup> Feb 10. 1792  
 Marinda Towl born at ditto <sup>on Sunday at 9 clock pm</sup> March 13. 1793  
 Ann died March 29 1793. on Tuesday at 6 clock am

Ira Towl died Oct 22 1855.  
 Annis Towl " Dec 14 / 8 77.  
 Louisa Towl Brown Died Feb 10, 1858.

Mary Towl born at Chester Nov 24. 1750

Ann died at Corinth May 14. 1791

Barthony Towl born at Chester Nov 19. 1752

Ann died at Corinth July 31. 1799

Nathaniel<sup>4</sup> Emerson (Samuel<sup>3</sup>, Jonathan<sup>2</sup>, Michael<sup>1</sup>) b. at

Chester, N. H., May 2, 1741; m. Nov. 15, 1764, Sarah Tilton of Kensington, N.H. She d. Jan. 14, 1814.

He resided at Candia, N.H. Was a land surveyor; justice of the peace; one of the Selectmen. Was a Colonel in the militia; afterwards a lieutenant colonel in the Revolutionary army in 1778. Was a member of the local "Committee of Safety" during the war; of the Constitutional Convention, 1782, and Representative in 1785 and 1786. Led the Company on the Lexington alarm April 19, 1775; Lieutenant colonel of Col. Stickney's regiment at the Battle of Bennington and of Col. Nichol's regiment in the Rhode Island Campaign. He d. Apr. 30, 1825.

Children:

- 1 Jonathan, b. May 2, 1766.
- 2 Anna, b. Dec. 20, 1767; m. Seth Knowles; removed to Maine.
- 3 Samuel, b. Oct. 18, 1769.
- \* 4 Sarah, b. Dec. 8, 1771; m. Edward Robie; went to Corinth, Vt.
- 5 Nathaniel, b. Dec. 1, 1773.
- 6 Richard, b. Feb. 26, 1776.
- 7 Elizabeth, b. June 7, 1778; m. Col. H. T. Eaton.
- 8 Hannah, b. Sept. 1, 1780; m. Richard Jenness; removed to Piermont, N.H.
- 9 Lydia, b. Jan. 18, 1783; m. Samuel Patten.
- 10 Nabby, b. July 9, 1785; m. Nov. 21, 1811, John Lane.

Jonathan<sup>2</sup>(Michael<sup>1</sup>) Emerson, b. in Haverhill, Mar.9,1669-70;  
m. June 15, 1699, Hannah, dau.of John and Sarah (Penry)  
Day, b. at Ipswich Jan.16, 1679. He d. Aug.19, 1736.

Children:-

- 1 Jonathan b. May 8, d. May 24, 1700.
- 2 John b. June 7, 1701.
- 3 Nathaniel, b. Sept. 25, 1703.
- 4 Timothy b. Nov. 30, 1705.
- \* 5 Samuel, b. Jan. 8, 1707-8.
- 6 Richard, b. Sept.29, 1710.
- 7 Hannah, b. Dec.3, 1712; m. Nov.19, 1747, Samuel Run-  
nells of Boxford.
- 8 Jonathan, b. June 10, 1715; d. without family, June  
4, 1770.
- 9 Abigail, b. (twin) June 10, 1715; m. William Ayer.
- 10 Moses, b. about 1718.
- 11 Nehemiah, b. Apr.24, 1721.
- 12 Mehitabel, b. Jan.30, 1722-3; m. Sept.23, 1741, Wil-  
liam Bradley.

Samuel<sup>3</sup> Emerson (Jonathan<sup>2</sup> , Michael<sup>1</sup>) b. at Haverhill Jan.

8, 1707-8; m.1st. at Haverhill, Feb.15, 1733, Sarah Ayer  
(recorded also at Chester, N.H.) She d. at Chester, Nov.  
18, 1751. He m. 2nd.Nov.26, 1754, Dorothy Sanborn, widow  
of Thomas Dearborn, who d. Mar.25, 1804.  
He settled at Chester, N. H. He d. Sept.26, 1793.

Children:-

- 1 Samuel, b. Sept.13, 1734; d. Mar.15, 1736.
- 2 Jonathan, b. Apr.19, 1736; d. in service at Crown  
Point, Nov.7, 1760.
- 3 Samuel, b. Jan.11, 1738; d. at Albany, Nov.17, 1755.
- 4 Sarah, b. Oct.17, 1739; m. Dea. Stevens of Kingston, N.H.
- \* 5 Nathaniel, b. May 2, 1741.
- 6 Abigail, b. May 12, 1743; d. Nov.17, 1754.
- 7 Hannah, b. 1745; d. Jan.20, 1749.
- 8 Lydia, b. Oct.3, 1746; d. 1754.
- 9 Elizabeth, b. Feb.23, 1747; m. Col. Barnard of South  
Hampton, N.H.
- 10 Hannah, b. 1750; d. 1754.
- 11 Moses, b. Nov. 15, 1755.
- 12 John, b. Aug.13, 1757.
- 13 Nabby, b. Oct.13, 1760; m. 1st. Benjamin Hall; m. 2nd  
Capt. Isaac Towle.
- 14 Susanna, b. Apr.13, 1762; m. Col Josiah Dearborn, re-  
moved to Weare, N.H.
- 15 Anna, b. Nov.14, 1763; m. Asa Dearborn; removed to  
Chelsea, Vt.
- 16 Samuel, b. Dec.17, 1765; d. early.



Abstract from  
 "The Haverhill Emersons", Part First,  
 compiled by Charles Henry Pope.

Michael Emerson, born in England, date not recorded here, probably as early as 1625, is mentioned in this country as early as 1651. next record found of him is at Haverhill, March 3, 1655.

He married april 1, 1657, Hannah, dau. of John and Mary (Satchwell) Webster. Her father was an early settler at Ipswich and a valuable citizen. She M. 2nd. John Emery) Children:

1 Hannah, one of the most famous women of early New England, was b. at Haverhill Dec. 23, 1657; m. Dec. 3, 1677, Thomas Duston. Children:

- 1 Hannah Duston, b. Aug. 22, 1678; m. Daniel Cheeney of Newbury.
- 2 Elizabeth Duston, b. May 7, 1680; m. Dec. 27, 1698, Stephen Emerson.
- 3 Mary Duston, b. Nov. 4, 1681; d. Oct. 18, 1696.
- 4 Thomas Duston, b. Jan. 5, 1683.
- 5 Nathaniel Duston, b. May 16, 1685.
- 6 John Duston, b. Feb. 2, 1686-7; d. Jan. 28, 1689-90.
- 7 Sarah Duston, b. July 4, 1688.
- 8 Abigail Duston, b. Oct. \_\_, 1690; m. Samuel Watts.
- 9 Jonathan Duston, b. Jan. 15, 1691-2.
- 10 Timothy Duston, b. Sept. 14, 1694.
- 11 Mehitable Duston, twin with Timothy.
- 12 Martha Duston, b. Mar. 9, 1696-7, slain by the

~~2 John~~ Indians.

2 John, b. July 30, ~~1695~~ 1659; d. Aug. 15, 1659.

3 Mary, b. Oct. 5, 1660; m. at Newbury Aug. 28, 1683, Hugh Matthews.

4 John, b. Mar. 18, 1661-2.

5 Samuel, b. Feb. 2, 1663-4.

6 Elizabeth, b. Jan. 26, 1665.

7 Abigail, b. Dec. 17, 1667; d. Dec. 31, 1667.

\* 8 Jonathan, b. Mar. 9, 1669-70.

9 Abigail, b. Nov. 20, 1671; m. Nov. 30, 1693, Samuel Smith of Newbury.

10 Judith, b. July 2, 1673; d. Sept. 28, 1673.

11 Joshua, b. Mar. 2, 1675-6; d. Mar. 26, 1676.

12 Ruth, b. May 8, 1676; d. Aug. 28, 1677.

13 Judith, b. Nov. 7, 1677.

14 Joshua, b. Nov. 17, 1678.

15 Susanna, b. Apr. 30, 1680; d. May 8, 1680.

Capt. Philip Putnam's Co. of Col. N. Baldwin's Regt. N. H. troops, in the Battle of White Plains, and afterwards a drummer in Capt. Reynold's Co. of Col. Peabody's Regt., from 1 Jany to 13 July, 1778, and saw further service in the army.<sup>1</sup>

On 11 Aug., 1783, he married Dorothy Worthen, daut. of David Worthen, and went to Springfield, N. H. He died on 26 Nov., 1822; his wife also dying on 4 Mch, 1839. 12 children, viz:

1. Dolly: b. 13 May, 1785; m. Gordon Taylor.
2. Sally: b. 22 Nov., 1786.
3. Reuben: b. 4 Jany, 1788.
4. Samuel: b. 19 Mch, 1790; m. Sally Colcord.
5. Lydia: b. 25 Mch, 1792; m. (1) Lieut. Timothy Quimby, (2) Col. Stephen Dearborn.
6. Nabby: b. 3 May, 1794.
7. John: b. 2 Sept., 1796; d. 29 Dec., 1798.
8. John (2): b. 16 Jany, 1799.
9. Ruth: b. 29 June, 1802; m. — Stevens.
10. David: b. 27 Oct., 1804; m. Susan O. Collins.
11. Mahala: b. 6 Sept., 1806; m. Eliphalet Gay.
12. Anna V.: b. 30 June, 1808.

His wife, Abigail, died 25 Oct., 1773, and he married (3) Naomi, widow of Nathan Long. He died on 9 Mch, 1788. She died — 1821, ae. 93.

## NINTH GENERATION.

WALTER ROBIE: son of John Robie and Anne Williams, was born on 2 May, 1741, at Chester, N. H. The present town of Candia, which is on the western border of Rockingham county, was set off from Chester in Dec., 1763, and on 23 Dec., 1763, he married Susa, daut. of Deacon Jonathan Hall; she having been born on 10 Feby, 1744. He went to Candia on 10 Jany, 1764, built a camp on lot No. 119 by the side of a large rock (the wolves some-

1. Records in Adj. Genls. Office of New Hampshire.



times looking in upon him), made a clearing, and as soon as a suitable dwelling could be erected, he brought his wife to share with him the hardships of the new country.

He held many important offices in the town, was a member of the committee to build the church<sup>1</sup> in 1766, and also of the committee to inspect all persons who should not conform to the advice of the General Congress;<sup>2</sup> was Selectman for the years 1770, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 78, 92, 93, 94, 95, 97, 98 and 1802; a member of the Town Committees of Safety, Inspection, and for procuring soldiers, on 3 Jany, 1775, 4 May, 1775, 8 April, 1777, and on 19 May, 1777; a member of committee to provide for destitute families of soldiers, on 3 Aug., 1778, 10 July, 1780, 5 Feby, 1781, and on 19 Feby, 1781; Town Clerk from 1798, for eight years; and he paid £3, 9 s, 10 d, 2 f, Continental taxes in 1778.<sup>3</sup>

He was also Representative of the town, in the Provisional Congress at Exeter, for the years 1780-81,<sup>4</sup> and in 1776 he signed the Association test.<sup>5</sup>

The following is a copy of the Report of Selectmen, as to condition of things in the town, made on 2 Oct., 1775: "Males under 16, 232; from 16 to 50, 120: above 50, 19: gone to the army, 27; females, 346. Seventy-two firelocks fit for use—forty-eight wanted. Powder is so inconsiderable, we thought not worth notice—town stock, none at all.

"ABRAHAM FITTS, }  
 "WALTER ROBIE, } Selectmen of Candia.  
 "MOSES BAKER, }

"Oct. 2d, 1775."<sup>6</sup>

Mr. Robie died on 28 June, 1818, and his wife died on 20 Oct., 1821. Issue:

1. Walter: born 27 Dec., 1764; married Dorothy Tilton, who was born 11 Aug., 1763. They lived upon the

1. History of Candia, N. H., by F. B. Eaton, pub. 1852, p. 17.

2. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, p. 25.

3. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, pp. 146, 7-8.

4. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, p. 146.

5. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, p. 149.

6. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, p. 26.

homestead; he dying on 17 Dec., 1845,<sup>1</sup> and she on 25 Mch, 1857. 11 children, viz:

1. Mary: b. 20 Jany, 1789; d. 3 Apl., 1798.
2. Dorothy: b. 8 Nov., 1790; m. Stephen Clay.
3. Susa: b. 24 June, 1793; d. 4 Feby, 1811.
4. John: b. 26 May, 1795; m. Sophia Gibbens.
5. Huldah: b. 3 May, 1797; d. 17 July, 1830.
6. Sarah: b. 2 Oct., 1799; m. Josiah Libbee.
7. Mary: b. 13 Dec., 1801; m. (1) Nathaniel Griffen, of Candia, and (2) Josiah Walker, of Woburn, Mass.
8. Walter: b. 16 Apl, 1805; m. Keziah Patten; d. 26 June, 1832.
9. Nancy: b. 25 May, 1807; m. Freeman Parker.
10. Eliza: b. 16 Sept., 1809; m. Leonard Dearborn.
11. Lydia: b. 4 Feby, 1812; m. John Rowe.

2. Edward Williams: born 22 June, 1767, married Sarah, daut. of Nathaniel Emerson, who was Lieut. Col. of the Chester Reg't, in the Rev. War.<sup>2</sup> He moved from Candia, to the town of Corinth, Orange Co., Vt., soon after his brother Jonathan did, and lived near him. He died at Corinth, on 1 Apl, 1814. 12 children, viz:

- |                                |  |
|--------------------------------|--|
| 1. Sally. - <i>Rollin</i>      | 7. Nathaniel.                                |
| 2. Nancy. <i>Roland</i>        | 8. Jonathan. <i>b. 25/1792 d. 4-1/2-1870</i> |
| 3. Susan. - <i>Bene Knight</i> | 9. John. <i>was 4/26/1800</i>                |
| 4. Eliza. - <i>Barker</i>      | 10. Edward. <i>born 1/1/1802</i>             |
| 5. Mary. - <i>Almire</i>       | 11. Emerson. <i>born 1/1/1804</i>            |
| 6. Hannah. - <i>Rose</i>       | 12. Ichabod. <i>born 1/1/1806</i>            |

I am not sure, that said children were born, in the order here given.

3. Mary, born 29 Dec., 1769, married Jonathan Dusten, spelled also (Dustin, or Duston), son of Capt. Moses Dusten, (who was the first man in Candia, to volunteer for the war.)<sup>3</sup> She died at Candia, on 26 July, 1805.

4. JONATHAN: born 5 May, 1772, of whom more hereafter.

1. John Wilson Robie, M. D., formerly of New York city, is one of his descendants.
2. American Archives, 4th Series, Vol. 4, p. 14.
3. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, p. 67.

*John R. & Eliza A. Kingston*  
 1. *Isaac Pembroke*  
 2. *Belle Elgerton*  
 3. *Sally Emma Victoria*  
 4. *Minnie*  
 5. *Jonathan Wm*

*Isaac Pembroke R*  
 1. *Aurora (and)*  
 2. *Henry Clay*  
 3. *George W*  
 4. *Oliver*  
 5. *Jesse V*  
 6. *Edward*  
 7. *Marion*

5. Sarah: born 19 July, 1775, married Thomas Towle of Candia, and came to Bath, N. Y.<sup>1</sup> He died in 1821, and she died 30 Jany, 1830, and both were buried, in the old cemetery at Bath. 12 children, viz:

1. Ira: d. 1851, ae. 55.
2. Polly: m. Benjamin Eaton; she d. 1847.
3. John: d. 1832.
4. Hazen.
5. Thomas.
6. Jonathan.
7. Susan: m. Perez Gilmore.
8. Sarah: m. Elam Frink.
9. Nancy: m. — Rowland.
10. Lydia, d. s. p.
11. Lucinda: m. Harvey Bull.
12. Samuel.

6. Lydia: born 19 Feby, 1778; married John Dolby; lived in Candia, N. H. She died there on 15 Dec., 1860.

7. Susan: born 11 July, 1780; married (1) John Moore, and went to Belfast, Me. She married (2) — Libbee. She died at Belfast on 8 Apl, 1828.

8. Nancy: born 16 Jany, 1785: married Col. Stephen Clay, of Chester, N. H., and died there on 29 Aug., 1827.

*the same, Cal 1936  
Rossville*

## TENTH GENERATION.

JONATHAN ROBIE: son of Walter Robie and Susa Hall, was born in Candia, N. H., on 15 May, 1772, and married Olive Towle,<sup>2</sup> dau. of Samuel Towle and Mary Dearborn, born at Candia on 25 Mch, 1771. They early removed to Corinth, Orange Co., Vt., upon horseback, she carrying a child in her arms. The country was then new, and bending all his energies to the accomplishment of the

1. Mrs. Harriet R. Knight of Bath, N. V., and sisters, are among their descendants.

See Towle Family, Fourth Generation, *infra*.

2. See Towle Family, Fourth Generation, *infra*.

### Death of Centenarian.

Bally Robie, Wilson, born in Corinth, Vt., April 4, 1812, at the age of 92 years, 1 month and 21 days, died May 2, 1914. Mrs. Wilson, nee Polly, daughter of Ichabod and Polly, nee Robie, of Candia, N. H., was the mother of their five children. Mary was born in 1814, died when a child at school. Her mother took fire while she was standing in the open fire place, and she died the following day. Henry died from drinking hot water from a teapot. Mahalia married Lyman Mead and died in early life, leaving a family of small children, one of whom, Sidney Mead, went to live with his aunt, Polly, in Corinth, Vt., 18 years ago, being about 22 years of age. Bally Robie and George W. Wilson were united in marriage in 1839. Five children were born to them: Mrs. Pollyette, Mrs. George Sleeper, George Henry, Charles Lyman; Sarah Jane, Mrs. George C. Hastings; Polly Abigail, who died when a small girl. Mrs. Wilson's children all live in Corinth and she left 21 grandchildren, 45 great-grandchildren and two great-great-grandchildren. Her son Lyman's first wife died, leaving a daughter a few hours old, and she brought the child up as though it were her own. The child, Emma, is now Mrs. Bert E. Slack.

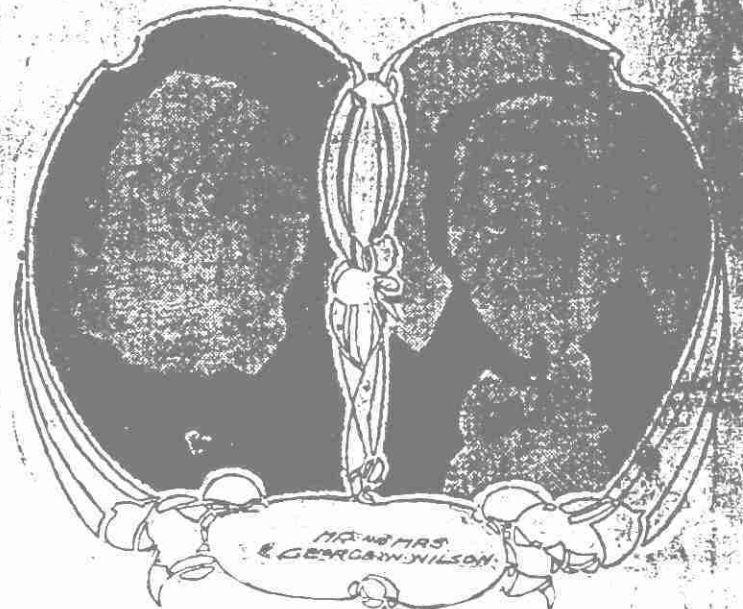
Aunt Sally, as she was generally called by all her acquaintances, was a great favorite among all of her own relatives and those of her husband's. She was very industrious and a very fine seamstress. Her embroidery and lace work were sought for by every one who knew of her and will be cherished by the possessors. Her last piece of embroidery was done nine years ago for a granddaughter.

She joined the Congregational church at the Center when she was quite young, and was by far the oldest member as well as a constant attendant of the church until too feeble to go. She had lived with her son, George Henry, for the past 28 years, and he has tended her faithfully. Her eyesight and hearing had been poor for several years and her mind had been poorly in regard to things of later dates but she could relate things that occurred when she was a mere child as correctly as she ever could. She had a very retentive memory and was often consulted in regard to the history of the town.

Her funeral was held at the Center church Wednesday afternoon of last week, Rev. John L. Holden officiating. B. T. Holland was in charge. The bearers were her two sons and G. C. Hastings and B. E. Slack. There were carnations from the grandchildren and a wreath of pansies and daffodils from the great-grandchildren. Burial was in the family lot at the Center. Lyman Robie of Fairlee was among the large crowd of relatives and friends in attendance.

## IN THE TOWN OF THEIR BIRTH

Mr and Mrs George W. Wilson of Corinth, Vt.  
Observe Their 64th Marriage Anniversary.



CORINTH, VT, COUPLE, 64 YEARS MARRIED.

CORINTH, Vt, June 10—Among the best known and highly esteemed older residents of this place are Mr and Mrs George W. Wilson, who recently observed the 64th anniversary of their marriage. Both were born here, and with the exception of one year during their married life have always made their home here.

Mr Wilson will be 86 years old on his next birthday, Dec 25. Mrs Wilson is 91. The third year of their married life they lived in Vershire and carried on the Weymouth farm. Country life they have always found preferable to that of a city.

Mr and Mrs Wilson have had five children, four of whom are living, with

families of their own, in the same town as their parents. The old couple have 16 grandchildren and 19 great-grandchildren.

Mrs Wilson (Sarah Robie) has always been an expert with the needle, and has finely embroidered many handkerchiefs and collars in lace and muslin, and also a number of pairs of pillow shams. She draws her own patterns and bastes under her work. Much of this she does without the aid of glasses. She reads, too, without the aid of spectacles. She often assists in the household.

Both Mr and Mrs Wilson enjoy good health. They make their home with their son, George H. Wilson, with whom they have resided for 23 years.

## Loomis Man Dies On Tahoe Fishing Trip

COLFAX (Placer Co.), Sept. 8.—William Brown Dearborn, manager of the Loomis Lumber Company, died early yesterday morning while en route to a fishing trip at Lake Tahoe.

Mr. and Mrs. Dearborn and Mr. and Mrs. Clyde Reeves, also of Loomis, had gone to Lake Tahoe to spend the weekend. Early yesterday morning Reeves and Dearborn started on a fishing trip and after driving toward the lower end of the lake, Dearborn collapsed in the seat.

Coroner Francis E. West of Placer County took the body. He conducted an investigation and ordered an autopsy, which showed Dearborn died of a coronary occlusion.

The body was taken to Hislop's Mortuary in Auburn, where funeral arrangements are pending.

Dearborn, 67, is survived by his wife, Helen.

Dead At 96

# GRANDMA AVERY DEAD, AGED 96

Aged Pioneer Iowa Woman Passed  
Away Sunday At Home of  
Daughter-in-Law In  
Primghar.

"Grandma" Avery passed away Sunday morning at the home of her daughter-in-law, Mrs. Jennie Avery, after having been a helpless invalid for over two years, the result of a stroke.

Having been brought here about two years ago to be cared for by Grandma Avery by her sweetness of character, patience in suffering and fine christian character, won the love of all who came in contact with her. She never complained, but smiled and had a kindly thought always for those about her.

Death came to her as a kindly release from suffering, not as something to be feared or put off.

The accompanying picture is a very good likeness of her, taken just a few months before she was stricken down. In death her face retained all the beauty and charm of character shown in her life time.

Abbie M. Robie was born at Corinth, Vermont, August 31, 1831, and died at Primghar, Iowa, August 21, 1927. Had she lived ten days longer she would have been 96 years old.

She was married October 8, 1848, at Corinth to Melwell N. Avery. To this union was born three sons, Milo, Robie and Delno, all of whom have preceded their mother in death, and one daughter, Mrs. Abbie Brown, still living at Goose Creek, Texas.—The sons were born in Vermont and the daughter in Iowa.

The family came to Iowa fifty years ago, first making their home at Montour, in Tama county, and thirty six years later removed to Cherokee county, locating on a farm north of Cherokee, where Mr. Avery passed away two years later.

After the death of her husband Grandma Avery made her home with her oldest son, Dr. Milo Avery, at Aurelia until they moved to Primghar, when she went to live in Cherokee, coming to Primghar about two years ago to make her home with her daughter-in-law, Mrs. Milo Avery, at whose home death found her.

Three years ago last January she suffered a stroke which left her helpless, except she could feed herself. During the months that have passed, all of which had to be spent helplessly in bed, she was tenderly cared for by Mrs. Avery, as if she were her own mother, and she bore her suffering with true christian fortitude and patience. In this care Mrs. Avery was assisted by her son, Dr. H. L. Avery, Miss Gladys Avery, and Dr. George Avery, of Cherokee.

In her early youth in Vermont she united with the Free Will Baptist Church, but on removing to



Grandma Avery who passed away at age of ninety-six years.

Iowa became affiliated with the Congregational church, actively and faithfully serving her master until she was stricken.

She was a woman of unusual charm of person, time tending to but add to the beauty of her face as the soul centered it neared its Maker, and Death found her waiting to welcome him as a means of rejoicing the husband and sons who had been her life.

Funeral services were held at the home in Primghar Tuesday afternoon, with Rev. H. L. Michael, of the Congregational church preaching the sermon. Burial was made in Oak Hill cemetery at Cherokee along side of her husband and two of her sons.

Bea  
July 1-1938  
THE BE

## Pioneer Editor's Funeral Is Set

ROSEVILLE (Placer Co.), July 1. Funeral services for Hial Penbrook Robie, 87, pioneer newspaper man, who died at his home on Twin Oaks Avenue, will be held at 3 P. M.



H. P. ROBIE

tomorrow at the Broyer Mortuary.

Robie, a farmer in his later years, counted among his friends James J. Hill, the railroad builder, and Sitting Bull, whom he met when the Rosebud Reservation was opened. Mrs. Robie was the first white woman on the reservation.

Robie at that time supervised the printing of the treaty with the Sioux Indians.

### Long Newspaper Career

Robie's newspaper experience dated over a long period of years. He worked in 1867 on the St. Joe Register when it was printed in South Bend, Ind.

For nineteen years he edited the Rush City Post which he established in Rush City, Minn. He established the Pine County News and the Mora Times and in 1890 owned the Pierre, S. D., Signal.

He later established the Successful Farmer, a farm magazine which is still being published. Other papers he owned or published were those at Webster City, Iowa, the Mena (Ark.) Democrat, the Texarkana on the Texas-Arkansas border and the New Boston (Texas) Clarion.

### Married 65 Years

Robie joined the Masonic Lodge in 1872.

In addition to his widow, Mrs. Eva Robie, he leaves the following children: Mrs. Sadie Goebel of Los Angeles, Mrs. Eva Schwarting of Long Island, N. Y., Mrs. Margaret Branson of San Francisco and Jesse Robie of Crowell, Texas.

Mr. and Mrs. Robie were in their sixty fifth year of married life. His death occurred Wednesday.



# EDSON DOE.

Last month we chronicled the death of Robert Meserve, whose entire life, except in his army service, had been spent in Newbury or across the river in Haverhill. The early morning of August 1, Edson Doe, a life-long resident of Newbury, passed away suddenly in his home in South Newbury, the homestead which has been in the Doe family about 130 years. Robert Meserve and Mr Doe were each the last of families consisting of several brothers and sisters. The latter's father was Thomas Jefferson Doe, a blacksmith and machinist, who was employed for several years in the scale works at St. Johnsbury. At different times, he was associated with his father, and his brothers Noah and William, in the manufacture of plows and cultivators, building on the river road at South Newbury long ago removed.

"Jeff" Doe, as he was called, married a Miss Cilley of Piermont, and they were the parents of a somewhat unusual family:—Freeman J Doe, a commission merchant in Boston, a benevolent and public-spirited man who had three children; Nelson, long in the fruit business in New York City, whose sons are merchants at Bradford; Edson, who has just died; and Dr. Orlando W. Doe, a graduate of Harvard University, who became a prominent physician in Boston. There was one daughter, Jane, who married Edwin R Davenport, and they were the parents of Mrs Jerome F Hale of Wells River.

The late deceased was born on the homestead February 6, 1840, and had always lived there, attending Newbury Seminary and Bradford Academy. He inherited the mechanical ingenuity which was common in the family, and carried on successfully for many years a wheelwright and painting business at South Newbury. He was also an inventor and took out several patents which are understood to have been very profitable. Of late years, he had somewhat retired from active life. He had held no public office, except that of postmaster about six and one half years, in the '70's.

Mr Doe was extremely fond of music, could play well on a number of instruments, and in his younger days, was a member of several bands and musical societies, his services being in demand to furnish music on many occasions. He was a member of the choir of the Congregational church at Newbury, and its chorister at different times.

He married in 1879, Miss Esther Howland, and they have one son, Harry F. Doe. Mr. Doe was quiet and unassuming, beloved for his genial temperament and kindly ways, having an extensive circle of friends, to whom his sudden death was a great shock, as he seemed to be in perfect health. His funeral services on Wednesday, the 4th, conducted by his pastor, Rev. H S Ives, were very largely attended, the burial being in Oxbow cemetery. It had been his oft-expressed wish that the following hymn should be sung at his funeral. Through some inadvertence this was not done, and the verses are given below, the request of members of the family.

F. P. W.

WHAT A FRIEND THOU ART TO ME!

O My Redeemer,  
What a friend Thou art to me!  
O what a Refuge  
I have found in Thee!  
When the way was dreary,  
And my heart was sore oppressed,  
Thou Thy voice that inlaid me

## WILLIAM BROWN DEARBORN OF LOOMIS DIES

9/8/1941

William Brown Dearborn, manager of the Loomis Lumber yard passed away suddenly yesterday at 6:30 while on a fishing trip near Tahoe City.

Coroner Francis E. West performed an autopsy and pronounced death due to a heart attack.

He is survived by his widow Mrs. Helen Dearborn of Loomis, a brother, Mrs. Ella Dearborn and a sister Georga M. Dearborn both of Newport, Vermont. Three cousins, E. T. Robie, Wendell Robie, and Mrs. Edwina Robbins all of Auburn.

Funeral services will be held in the Congregational Church on Wednesday at 2 P.M. under the direction of Hislop's Little Chapel of the Hills with Reverend Blakely Hadlow officiating.

Interment will be in the family plot in the Newcastle Cemetery.

## Funeral Held for George G. Towle

BERKELEY, Aug. 4.—Funeral services were held today for George G. Towle, 71, member of a pioneer Dutch Flat family and president of the Towle Estate Company of Towle Station.

Towle died Friday at his home, 3731 Webster Street. He had lived in Berkeley for 33 years.

The Towle Estate Company, a lumber firm was founded by his father, Allen, shortly after he arrived in California. He made the trip around Cape Horn in 1850. Towle's mother was Mrs. Ella Halsey Towle; also a member of a pioneer Dutch Flat family.

Towle is survived by his wife, Bertha; and four children: Miss Catherine Towle, Mrs. Franklin L. Furst of New York, Mrs. Ralston Elliott of Walnut Creek, and Allen Towle of Berkeley.

June 25, 1941

## SOCIETY

grandam Robie & Sons

ROBIE - KANGAS

WEDDING

An Army service romance was consummated Sunday afternoon in the wedding of Elizabeth Marion Kangas, Colorado, and John H. Robie of Auburn, in a garden ceremony at the home of Mr. and Mrs. Wendell Robie overlooking the beautiful American River canyon in Auburn. The lovely blonde bride wore a gown of embroidered chiffon with a matching bodice and full circular skirt. She wore white bouvardia in her hair and the bridal bouquet was a orchid with streamers of bouvardia. She carried a lace handkerchief used by three generations of brides.

Miss Ina Robbins of Yuba City, the only bridesmaid, wore a frock of pink marquisette, and carried an old-fashioned bouquet of pink and blue tauraea. Ensign William Brooks of the Navy, home on leave, was the best man.

The five thirty ceremony was performed by Dr. Lucius F. Reed, of the Auburn Congregational Church. The wedding march from Lohengrin was played by Mrs. Henry C. Brooks on the piano, and Mrs. Norman W. Cotton sang "All For You", accompanied by Mrs. Brooks.

The bride is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Arthur M. Kangas of Grand Junction, Colorado, and was a former student at Placer Junior College in Auburn. She completed her education at Mills College. She is a member of the Business and Professional Women's Club of Grand Junction, and of the Order of Eastern Star.

The bridegroom served in the 87th Mountain Infantry Regiment at Camp Hale, Colorado, and is the son of Mr. and Mrs. Wendell Robie of Auburn. He owns and operates the Indian Rock Ranch in the Shirland District near Auburn, and is a member of the American Legion and of Eureka Lodge F. and A. M. He is a graduate of Placer Junior College of Auburn.

Following the wedding, a reception was held for relatives and close friends of the couple. White gladiolas and white estereeds with long tapers in crystal holders added grace and beauty to the occasion. The bride's mother wore a chartreuse dress of floral print, and a corsage of gardenia and sweet peas. The bridegroom's mother was gowned in rose lace, with lavender sweet peas and pink cornflowers in her corsage.

Mrs. L. Huntley of Auburn and Mr. Helen Dearborn of Loomis presided at the tea table. Assisting in serving were Mrs. Edwina Robbins, Yuba City, and Misses Helen Kangas, Dorothy Anderson and Lorele Brewer, all of Auburn.

Dated July 4<sup>th</sup> 1639, bears Mr. Robie's signature.  
 On 16 Jan. 1644, he received from the town a grant of 10 acres of land & 10 Feb. 1648 a further grant of 20 acres. & on 22 Sept. 1649 himself & others, were granted a mill-site at Little river. In 1644-50 he was selectman of the town & on 21 March 1650 received a further grant of 10 acres of land.

Soon after 1651 Mr. Robie moved into the present adjoining town of Hampton. He was selectman of Hampton for 1656-60-65-81.

A royal decree 18 Sept. 1679, having ordered that hereafter Massachusetts should have no further jurisdiction over the towns of Dover, Portsmouth, Exeter & Hampton, it became necessary to establish a new gov. for the Province of New Hampshire, to accordingly which Mr. Robie was named one of the electors from this town.

NC-m.(1) Kirk - d. 5 May. 1673. & he m.(2) 19 Apr. 1674 Widow Elizabeth Garland, dau. of Thomas P. Belknap, who had previously been the wife of Thomas Chase & of John Garland. She died 11 Feb. 1671 & he m.(3) Sarah d. 23 Jan. 1700. & 22 Apr. 1688. Dover. A. Thomas.

7. Polly Flagg, b. 30 Sept., 1829; m. George Woods on 6 May (one authority says 5 April) 1849. He was son of Oliver Woods and Lucindia Lamb and was b. 24 Oct. 1815 and d. 27 July 1890. She d. 15 Jan. 1902.

Their children were:-

1. Georgiana, b. 13 Mar 1854. d. 1 Nov. 1857.
2. Emily A., b. 20 April 1856. m. Henry K. Prescott 16 Sept. 1874. He. b. 15 Dec. 1852 and d. 23 Jan. 1898. Children:-
  1. Henry Eugene, b. 18 Feb. 1876.
  2. Georgiana, b. 21 Oct. 1882.
  3. Emily Blanche, b. 21 Dec. 1884.
  4. Charles Herbert, b. 21 Nov. 1894.
3. Josephine Lucindia, b. 1 March 1858. m. Charles W. Derby on 14 May 1884. He born 1843
4. George Herbert, b. 4 March 1861. m. Jennie B. Sawyer who was b. 17 Mar 1873. Children:-
  1. Hazel, b. 9 Sept. 1908.
5. Edwin Charles, b. 17 April (or May) 1863. m. Carrie M. Welton 6 Dec. 1893. She b. 11 Nov. 1870. Children:-
  1. Catharine, b. 30 April 1895.
  2. Mary Emily, b. 15 April 1896, d. 29 June 1896.
  3. Myra Welton, b. 19 June 1899.
6. Lyman Robie, b. 22 April 1867. m. Viola Batley 30 June 1888. Children:- (She b. 23 Mar 1867.)
  1. Earl A., b. 4 July 1888.
  2. Carrol Lyman, b. 25 Oct. 1898.
7. Winnie May, b. 24 Aug. 1872. m. Albert W. Moore 18 June 1891. Children:-
  1. Harold Warren, b. 29 July 1894.

# Newport Woman 100 Years Old Next Saturday

Early To Bed And Early To Rise  
Has Been Her Formula—Wanted  
To Live To See Hitler's Downfall

Newport's grand old lady, Mrs. Mary (Grammy) Dearborn, will on Saturday of this week observe her 100th birthday quietly at her home on Third street, where she resides with her daughter, Miss Georgia Dearborn. She is Newport's oldest resident and is beloved and endeared to the hearts of all who know her.

In spite of the fact that a year and a half ago she fell and fractured her hip, which has made her practically bed-ridden since that time, her accident failed to dampen her unflinching good nature and the sparkling wit for which she is noted. On her 98th birthday, two years ago, she expressed the wish to live to see Hitler ousted and Roosevelt elected for a third term, and she has had both wishes.

She has resided in Newport for about 52 years, and is an authority on the history of the city, and is one of the oldest, if not the oldest, member of the Woman's Relief Corps, in the state, having been a member of that organization for nearly 60 years. Although a young girl at the time she well remembers the days of the Civil War and the hardships the people had to endure. She also remembers reading of the assassination of Lincoln and seeing the pictures of the tragedy in Frank Leslie's paper and Harper's Weekly that had been

Newport Woman 100 Years  
Old Next Saturday

(CONTINUED FROM PAGE ONE)

sent to her by friends in New York.

She has always been most gracious in her home and loved to have her many friends call at any time to see her, and nothing pleases her more than to have a good old-fashioned visit. She possesses a keen wit that endears her to all her friends. She has always taken a keen interest in public affairs of the city, and has always been a staunch Democrat.

She has been known to state that she came from a long-lived race, a tough old race, hard to kill. She had an aunt who lived to be 103 years old, her grandmother lived to 96, as well as an aunt who lived to 96. For longevity Mrs. Dearborn has always advocated, "Go slow on the eating, go to bed early and get up early".

She was born May 18, 1846, in Corinth, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ichabod Robie. She attended Corinth Academy and also Bradford Academy. At the age of 21 she was united in marriage to George Dearborn of Corinth and about 52 years ago the family moved to Newport. They were the parents of four children, only one of whom is alive today, Miss Georgia Dearborn, of Newport.

Each passing year brings more of "Grammy" Dearborn's friends to her home to greet her on her birthday and who send her a shower of cards and many gifts. This year she has reached the century mark, and it should be a gala event on May 18 at her home on Third street in Newport. It is hoped that Newport's grand old lady, and one of its most beloved citizens, will be spared for many more happy birthdays.

Mrs. Alma York Robie died at the home of her daughter, Mary Ella Dearborn, at Newport, Vt. Feb. 11, 1912. She was born in Groton, Vt. March 22, 1831. In 1852 she married Ichabod Robie of Corinth, with whom she lived happily on the farm at Corinth Center 52 years. She was a faithful and helpful wife, a kind friend and neighbor, and while her circle was not large she was a woman who was respected by all who knew her. After the death of her husband eight years ago she went to Newport, where she has since lived, and by her strong character and personality she attracted many friends, who will miss her. She was confined to the house the greater part of the time for four years, and to her room for two months, being cared for by her daughter, who made her very comfortable in her last days, by her care and devotion. She leaves to mourn her death two brothers, Nathan York, in Welchville, Me., and Wm. York, in Chelsea, Vt.; a nephew, Norman York, in Barre, Vt.; a stepson, John Henry Robie, in California; a granddaughter, Janette Robie, in Pittsburg, N.H., beside Mrs. Dearborn. Rev. L. A. Edwards, pastor of the Congregational church at Newport, conducted the funeral services, which were held at the house Feb. 13, neighbors and friends showing their respect and esteem by their presence and beautiful flowers.

(CONTINUED ON PAGE FIVE)

Ed? Mary Robie was born as she died  
Feb. 11 she lived 9 days (nine) days  
\* Henry died from drinking hot water  
from a coffee pot. Watson was sitting on the  
floor and there was a fire place and  
the coffee pot was near that and grandma  
was out of the room and got hold of it and  
drank out of it so he died. Grandpa + Grandma  
were living in the Goble house in the parlor  
up to the Goble place and he was building out house  
up. Henry was the first child then last one daughter



task before him, he soon cleared up a farm, and helped to build the first church in the town, of which his wife and himself were members.

He was a soldier in the War of 1812; a private for 2 mos. and 18 days, in 1814, in Capt. Lewis Rogers' Co., of Col. Edward Fitch's Regt. of Detached Militia, and received \$8.68 pay.<sup>1</sup>

One of my cousins,<sup>2</sup> who had the good fortune to have met and known them both, writes me as follows: "Our Grandfather Robie was a farmer, careful, methodical and upright in business matters, a good husband and father, kindly at heart, though positive in his opinions, and in his manner of expressing them.

"We grandchildren, who remember him, always liked to go to his house, and loved him, but stood in awe of his plain way of speaking of our conduct, if it did not agree with his ideas of propriety.

"We did, however, like particularly to get under the wing of grandmother, who was always of an even and lovable temper, and always had room in her heart, for all of her grandchildren, even if they at times did mischievous things."

They lived and died in Corinth; he on 3 Oct., 1847, and she on 23 Aug., 1853. Issue:

1. Samuel: born on 5 Mch., 1794, at Candia; married Mary Meserve on 30 Jany., 1820. She was born on 2 Apl., 1797, and she died on 14 Apl., 1846, and he died at Fairfield, Vt., on 6 Mch., 1853. 4 children, viz:

1. Olive: b. 22 June, 1821; m. on 22 Apl., 1849, to Samuel Olmstead, who was b. on 3 Feby., 1803, and d. on 17 Sept., 1884. She d. 9 Nov., 1883. 4 children.
2. Lydia: b. 2 May, 1824; m. Lyman Hendrick on 16 Jany., 1856, who was b. 22 Nov., 1820. She d. 6 July, 1882. 5 children.
3. James: b. 23 Aug., 1826; m. Ellen L. Leary on 14 Oct., 1868. She b. 28 Mch., 1838. 5 children.
4. Jonathan: b. 26 Aug., 1832; d. s. p. on 26 Nov., 1855.

1. Vermont State Records, Adj. Genls. Office.

2. Capt. Hale Knight, of Chicago, Ills.

2. Walter: born 30 Jany, 1796; married Sophia Good-enough on 12 Apl, 1820. She born on 2 May, 1798. He died on 6 Oct., 1834, and she on 28 Aug., 1877. 7 children, viz:

1. William Collier: b. 9 Jany, 1821; d. 5 Mch, 1823.
2. Harriet Loomis; b. 10 Feby, 1822; d. 26 Aug., 1840.
3. William Chester: b. 15 Dec., 1823; m. (1) on 6 Sept., 1848, to Elizabeth Shedd, who d. on 5 May, 1877; m. (2) Mrs. Laura M. Willard on 10 June, 1879. He was Member of House of Reps. Vt., in 1865-6, and State Senator in 1874-5. He lives at Franklin, Vt.
4. Levi: b. 3 Nov., 1825, at Fairfield, Vt.; m. (1) Annie Perkins, on 30 June, 1855, at San Francisco, Cal. She was born at Dover, N. H., on 12 Aug., 1833, and died at Bath, N. Y., on 2 Sept., 1868. He m. (2) Helen Ann Calkins of Bath, N. Y., on 5 May, 1869, and he died at Bath on 7 May, 1876. 9 children.
5. Jonathan: b. 27 Dec., 1827; d. 21 Feby, 1829.
6. Jonathan Walter: b. 16 Sept., 1830; m. Marietta Bliss, on 23 Sept., 1857. She d. on 27 Mch, 1886. 3 children.
7. Sophia Cynthia: b. 15 Jany, 1833; m. William M. Scott on 24 May, 1866. She d. 8 Nov., 1897, at Cambridge, Vt. 2 children.

3. Richard: born on 30 Sept., 1797; married Dolly Rowe on 21 Mch, 1822. She born on 13 Dec., 1803, at Nottingham, N. H. They lived and died at Corinth Vt.: he on 25 Mch, 1875, and she on 25 Apl, 1893. 9 children, viz:

1. Elizabeth: b. 29 Oct., 1823, at Corinth, Vt.; m. R Wilson Robie on 17 Mch, 1842. 3 children.
2. Hiram: b. 25 Sept., 1825, at Corinth; m. Caroline Smith on 17 Oct., 1849. Member of House of Reps. of Vt., for 1882-3 from Barnet. 2 children.
3. Lydia: b. 25 Feby, 1828, at Corinth; m. Hawley Gilman of Vershire, Vt., on 2 July, 1852. 2 children.
4. Twin infant daut.: b. 22 Mch, 1830; d. young.
5. Twin infant daut.: b. 22 Mch, 1830; d. young.
6. Mary: b. 30 June, 1831; d. 21 July, 1848, at Corinth.
7. Reuben: b. 20 Oct., 1833; m. Eveline B. Church of Vershire, on 19 Nov., 1854. She d. 16 Dec., 1894, at Alameda, Cal. 2 children.

8. Richard: b. 17 Feby, 1836; m. Mary Alma Lane, of Hardwick, on 5 Mch, 1860; live in West Somerville, Mass. 1 child.
9. William Henry Harrison: b. 13 Dec., 1839; m. Jane Towle on 1 Jany, 1861; live at Lincoln, Cal. 4 children.
4. REUBEN: born 15 July, 1799, of whom more hereafter.
5. Mary: born 14 May, 1801; on 20 Sept., 1821, married Capt. Joseph Knight. He born 26 Feby, 1798, at Corinth, Vt. He died at Corinth on 23 Apl. 1868, and she also died there on 10 Sept., 1875. 8 children, viz:
  1. Hale: b. at Corinth, 15 Aug., 1823; m. (1) Fanny E. Carpenter at Corinth on 29 Sept., 1851. She b. 26 Jany, 1825; she d. at Corinth on 24 Dec., 1866. He m. (2) Jenny Calloway, at Chicago, Ills., on 25 June, 1872. She b. at Northfield, Ills., on 30 Sept., 1844, and d. at Chicago, Ills., on 23 Feby, 1893. Before the Civil War, he commanded the noted clipper ship, "New World," plying between New York and European ports. He now resides at Chicago, Ills. 5 children.
  2. Lydia: b. 17 Apl, 1827; m. Charles Stevens at Corinth, Vt., on 2 Apl, 1856. He was b. at Corinth on 20 Apl, 1818, and d. on 9 May, 1881, at Jessup, Iowa.
  3. Daniel: b. 18 Jany, 1831, at Corinth; m. Ruth Amelia Tenny there on 5 Dec., 1853. She b. — Nov. 1831, at Corinth, and lives at West Fairlee, Vt. He d. at San Francisco, Cal., on 9 Nov., 1870.
  4. Mary Alice: b. 17 July, 1834, at Corinth; m. Joseph Kimbell Darling on 6 Oct., 1859. He b. — Mch, 1833, at Vershire, Vt.; now a lawyer at Chelsea, Vt. She d. 20 Oct., 1873, at Corinth, Vt. 5 children.
  5. Joseph: b. 27 June, 1837, at Portsmouth, N. H.; d. 11 Aug., 1842, at Corinth.
  6. Joshua Nichols: b. at Corinth on 15 Oct., 1840; m. Emily L. Toplin there on 15 Oct., 1862. She b. at Corinth on 1 May, 1841. 2 children.
  7. Joseph: b. 1 July, 1843, at Corinth; m. Sarah Freeman Dow at Corinth on 12 Sept., 1867; she b. there on 17 Sept., 1842. 1 child.
  8. John March: b. 27 Feby, 1847; m. (1) Minerva A. Carpenter at San Francisco, Cal., on — Sept., 1864; she d. there on 22 Nov., 1870. He m. (2) Ida Alice Stephens at Gilroy, Cal., on 1 Mch, 1875. 2 children.

#### CORINTH.

Mrs. Ann Taplin died Sept. 6, 1914. She lived with her old daughter, Mary Wallace at Barre. She had been an invalid for about two years.



6. Lydia: born 12 Mch, 1803; married David Dow at Corinth, Vt., on 5 Sept., 1836. He was born on 9 June, 1799. She died on 9 Jany, 1864, at Corinth, and he died at Newburyport, Mass., on 7 June, 1890. 4 children, viz:

1. Sophronia: b. 15 May, 1837, at Corinth, Vt. She m. Thomas Rowland on 12 Jany, 1857. He b. 27 Mch, 1831; d. 29 Aug., 1883. 2 children.
2. Mary Angelette: b. 21 Jany, 1840; resides at Newburyport, Mass.
3. Sarah Freeman: b. 17 Sept., 1842; m. Joseph Knight on 12 Sept., 1867. 1 child.
4. Olive Lucinda: b. 11 Mch, 1845; m. Henry M. Dow at Corinth, Vt., on 24 Dec., 1868. He b. 25 June, 1843, at Corinth. They live at Berkeley, Cal. 1 child.

7. Eben: born 8 Mch, 1805; married Amanda Reynolds on 19 Sept., 1830. They lived at Cambridge, Vt. She died on 27 Apl, 1860, and he on the 21 Mch, 1863. 2 children, viz:

1. Martin D.: b. 11 Aug., 1831. Sergeant Co. D, 7 Regt. Vt. Infantry, 1861-2, and died on board ship, between New Orleans and New York, on 12 Dec., 1862. Unm.
2. Edward W.: b. 21 June, 1838. Corporal Co. H, 3rd Regt. Vt. Infantry, 1864. m. Isabel J. Holmes on 29 Jany, 1869. He d. s. p. at Sparta, Wis., on 23 Feby, 1894.

8. Jonathan, Jr.: born on 6 Apl, 1811; d. s. p. on 24 Nov., 1833, at Bath, N. Y.

## ELEVENTH GENERATION.

REUBEN ROBIE, son of Jonathan Robie and Olive Towle, was born at East Corinth, Orange Co., Vt., on 15 July, 1799. His boyhood was spent at his father's home, but when twenty years of age he determined to leave Vermont and to seek a home in the then undeveloped regions of Western New York and alone, and upon horseback, came to Bath sometime in 1820. For the first year or two, in

addition to working summers for his future father-in-law, he taught the district school in winter, and Nancy Whiting, later his wife, was one of his pupils. He started in the mercantile business at Bath, in a small way, in 1822; was eminently successful therein, and never retired therefrom, until 1872. On 30 Sept., 1822, he became a member of the Masonic fraternity by, on that day, joining Enos Lodge, No. 323, of Bath, and to the time of his death was an earnest, enthusiastic Mason, and retained his membership in the local lodge.

His first connection with politics was in the support of John Quincy Adams, whose administration he sustained. Afterwards, he espoused the cause of Andrew Jackson, and from that day until his death he was an active, influential and uncompromising Democrat. He was Town Clerk for the years 1825, 6, 7, 8 and 1830; Supervisor in 1831 and 1832; Chairman of the Board of County Canvassers in 1832, and the same year President of the Board of Health, and by Chap. 233 of Laws of 1834, was named as one of the Commissioners to lay out the State road from the head of Crooked Lake to Angelica, N. Y. In 1835 he was one of the Committee for building of the Episcopal Church, and Loan Commissioner for Steuben Co. in 1836-7, a Director of the Steuben County Bank from the time of its original charter by the Legislature in 1832 until his death. Was appointed Aid-de-camp of the 56th Brigade of Infantry by Governor Wm. L. Macy, 13 Feby, 1834. Became Postmaster on 16 Feby, 1837, holding that office for four years, and in 1839 and 1840 we find him serving as a member of the Village Engine Company, and also as Treasurer of Steuben County for the years 1844, 5, 6 and 7.

In 1850 he was elected as Representative in Congress for the XXXth District of New York, composed of the Counties of Steuben and Allegany, in the XXXIId Congress 1851-53, and during the years 1852, 3 and 4 was a Director of The Buffalo, Corning and New York Railroad Company. He was one of the founders of The Steuben County Agricultural





Society; its Treasurer for the years 1854, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 and 1860, and was elected an Honorary Life Member of said Society in 1872; and was also Treasurer of The Davenport Home from its incorporation until his death. He married NANCY WHITING on 29 Apl, 1824, and died at Bath on 21 Jany, 1872.

Of him it has been well said: "In all his official relations, as well as in the transactions of active business for a lifetime, Mr. Robie enjoyed a reputation for the strictest integrity and fidelity, faithful to his trusts—a positive and true man.

"The habits of close application to business and marked industry, which characterized and assured the successes of his early life, were never relinquished by him."

NANCY WHITING, daught. of Col. John Whiting and Anna Carter,<sup>1</sup> was born 2 Jany, 1806, at Edington Bend, Penobscot County, Me. In the winter of 1814-15, she came with her father's family to Bath; they living for a year or two about one and one-half miles west of the village, in a log house which stood upon the present Soldiers' Home grounds, on the river bank a few rods below the railroad bridge.

Soon after, her father purchased lands across the river, up the hollow southwest of the village, where the old stone-quarry is, erected a house and farm buildings and there the family lived for many years.

On 29 April, 1824, she married REUBEN ROBIE (the ceremony having been performed by a Methodist clergyman whose name is unknown); the late Mrs. Schuyler Strong and Mrs. Peter Swart, both deceased, having been the bridesmaids, and a ride to Howard constituting the extent of their wedding journey.

She was baptized 12 Sept., 1826, by the Rev. Wm. W. Bostwick, first Rector of St. Thomas Church, Bath, and on 6 Sept., 1829, confirmed as an Episcopalian by the Rt. Rev. John Henry Hobart, D. D., &c., 3d Bishop of New York,

1. Carter Family, Fifth Generation, *infra*.

and throughout life was not only a consistent and earnest Christian, but also a most loving and devoted mother, and died 18 Feby, 1876, beloved by all who knew her.

In speaking of her death, one of the village papers paid this tribute to her memory: "Here she passed her youth: here she was married; \* \* \* here she reared a family: here marked the graves of her children; here became a child of that Church which, till life's latest hour, was first in her affections; here she performed the many sweet offices of charity and love to family, friends and strangers; here cemented friendships which now become as tender memories; here she died and here she sleeps, as we believe, the sleep of the righteous." Their issue were:

1. NANCY JANE: born at Bath on 4 Jany, 1825; died 8 Aug., 1825.

2. HARRIET ALMIRA: born at Bath on 26 Aug., 1826. She was married to James Lyon, son of Moses H. Lyon and Sarah Benton of Bath, on 12 May, 1846, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. William Dexter Wilson, D. D. She died at Bath on 30 Dec., 1883, and of her it has been said: "She was a true Christian woman, faithful in the discharge of every duty, so conscientious that sleep would forsake her eyelids if in one jot she had failed to keep the whole law." Their issue were:

1. SARAH ELIZABETH: b. 19 Feby, 1847.

2. REUBEN ROBIE: b. 2 Mch, 1857.

3. HARRIET NANCY: b. 13 June. 1861.

3. LYDIA: born 30 Sept., 1828; died 9 Aug., 1848. A friend remarked this of her: "In her character all the graces of intellect, loveliness and piety were beautifully combined, and thus she was fitted to take a high position in society, and to exert the happiest influence wherever duty or pleasure called her."

4. OLIVE: born at Bath 23 Nov., 1830. She was

married to David Woods, son of William Woods and Mary Bowman Lyon of Bath on 10 Sept., 1851, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. Almon Gregory. She died at Bath, 15 July, 1872, and her husband at Chicago, Ills., on 25 Jany, 1882, and this has been said of her: "Possessed of an earnest and active Christian character, she was also endowed with a genial disposition and rare social qualities, which rendered her a favorite wherever she was known. A truly bright light went out with her life." Their issue were:

WILLIAM: b. 1 Feby, 1854.

REUBEN ROBIE: b. 3 Aug., 1858.

5. JOHN WHITING: born at Bath on 14 Jany, 1833; died 7 Dec., 1833.

6. JONATHAN: born at Bath 3 Sept., 1834, and was married to Martha Amelia Church, daught. of Lawrence Van Valkenburgh Church and Rachel Steer of Bath, on 9 June, 1858, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. George D. Stewart. He was a merchant and farmer, prominently engaged in every enterprise tending to advance the material interests of the village. For years he was Chief Engineer of Bath Fire Dept., and a member of the Board of Trustees of the village, Village President in 1865-6, and for many years Trustee and Treasurer of the N. Y. Soldiers' and Sailors' Home.

His wife died on 22 Oct., 1886, and he on 21 Jany, 1888. Of him the following was well said: "While not devoted to selfish, personal promotion, he was the eager and earnest worker in gaining coveted prizes for others, and his judicious counsel, skillful management and persistent endeavor were ever potent in that party with which he was always in sympathy." Their issue were:

1. GEORGE EDWIN: b. 26 Jany, 1860.

2. MARY JOSEPHINE: b. 8 Feby, 1862.

3. LYDIA: b. 28 Nov., 1869.

7. CHARLES HENRY: born at Bath, 8 Oct., 1836,

was married to Sarah Elizabeth McElwee, daut. of Henry McElwee and Nancy Rutherford of Savona, N. Y., on 11 Oct., 1859, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. Oran Reed Howard, D. D. He is a prominent and successful farmer and stockbreeder, residing near the village of Savona, and for years has been officially connected with the Steuben Co. Agricultural Society, and was its President for the years 1870 and 1871. Their issue are :

1. HENRY McELWEE: b. 30 July, 1860.
2. OLIVE WOODS: b. 27 May, 1862.

8. JAMES WHITING: born at Bath 29 Oct., 1838; died at Bath on 21 Apl, 1851. This has been said of him: "Possessing in a large degree a kind and sympathizing heart, he naturally sought and easily won the love of all with whom he associated."

9. MARY: born at Bath 6 Apl, 1841, was married to Charles Freeman Kingsley, son of Flavius Josephus Kingsley and Minerva LaRue of town of Urbana, N. Y., on 2 June, 1864, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. Oran Reed Howard, D. D. Her husband is a lawyer at Bath. Their issue are :

1. JAMES ROBIE: b. 13 Jany, 1866.
2. CHARLES LARUE: b. 29 Aug., 1867.
3. CARTER ROBIE: b. 16 Sept., 1874.

10. REUBEN EDWARD: born at Bath 24 Sept., 1843; graduated at Hobart College, 1864; lawyer at Bath. Was married to Annah Watkins Babcock, daut. of William Babcock and Elizabeth Ann Kinsey of Canton, Ills., on 2 Feby, 1881, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. John H. Knowles, of Chicago, Ills.

11. JOEL CARTER: born at Bath 7 Sept., 1846; merchant at Bath. Was married to Carrie Lydia Hull, daut. of Albert Wheelock Hull and Lydia Florinda Webb of Forestville, N. Y., on 5 Nov., 1885, the ceremony having been



performed by Rev. C. S. Shepard. Their issue are :

1. MARY: b. 4 Aug., 1887.
2. AMELIA HULL: b. 19 Jany, 1889.
3. REUBEN EDWARD: b. 18 July, 1896; d. 1 Feby, 1897.

12. JAMES LYON was born at Bath, on 27 Apl, 1851, and was married (1) to Sarah Alice Laidlaw, daughter of John R. Laidlaw, on 25 Jany, 1883, the ceremony having been performed by the Rev. Oran Reed Howard, D. D., and (2) to Mrs. Anna Carpenter Rider, at Beloit, Wis., on 30 Apl, 1897, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. T. T. Creswell, Pastor of the Presbyterian Church. He is engaged in the mercantile business in Bath, N. Y.

## TWELFTH GENERATION.

SARAH ELIZABETH LYON, daught. of James Lyon and Harriet Almira Robie, was born at Bath, 19 Feby, 1847, and was married to John Davenport, son of Ira Davenport and Lydia Cameron, on 11 June, 1879, the ceremony having been performed by the Rev. Oran Reed Howard, D.D. Mr. Davenport died at Bath, 5 May, 1895.

REUBEN ROBIE LYON, son of James Lyon and Harriet Almira Robie, was born at Bath, 2 Mch, 1857, graduated at Hamilton College, 1879; lawyer at Bath. Was married to Emeline Louise Kemp, daught. of Willam Kemp and Rebecca Cantrell, of Troy, N. Y., on 22 Apl, 1885, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. Joseph N. Mulford. Issue :

WILLIAM KEMP.

HARRIET.

JAMES.

HARRIET NANCY LYON, daught. of James Lyon and Harriet Almira Robie, was born at Bath, 13 June, 1861.

WILLIAM WOODS, son of David Woods and Olive Robie, was born at Bath, 1 Feby, 1854, and married to Mary Dayton Pratt, of New York City, on 23 Dec., 1884, the ceremony having been performed by the Rev. John W. Shackelford, D.D.

REUBEN ROBIE WOODS, son of David Woods and Olive Robie, was born at Bath, on 3 Aug., 1858; d. s. p. at Chicago, Ills., on 30 Jany, 1882.

GEORGE EDWIN ROBIE, son of Jonathan Robie and Martha Amelia Church, was born at Bath, on 26 Jany, 1860. On 28 June, 1894, at Greeley, Col., he married Bertha Fisher Wheeler; b. at Finlay, Ohio, 1 June, 1866, daut. of Daniel C. Fisher and Deborah S. Miller, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. John G. Reid, a Presbyterian clergyman. Mr. Robie is a merchant at Greeley, Col. Issue:

JEANNETTE MARY.

MARY JOSEPHINE ROBIE, daut. of Jonathan Robie and Martha Amelia Church, was born at Bath, on 8 Feby, 1862, and married to Albert Lay Noble, lawyer of Medicine Lodge, Kansas, and son of Martin William Noble and Lucinda Hunter, of Bath, on 17 June, 1885, the ceremony having been performed by Rev. Abner Pratt Brush. Issue:

RACHEL.

LYDIA ROBIE, daut. of Jonathan Robie and Martha Amelia Church, was born at Bath, on 28 Nov., 1869. She was married to Alfred M. Jackson, on 19 July, 1898, at Greeley, Col. They reside at Winfield, Kansas.

HENRY McELWEE ROBIE, son of Charles Henry Robie and Sarah Elizabeth McElwee, was born in the town of Bath, on 30 July, 1860. On 3 June, 1896, he married Lucy Ives, daut. of Hubert D. Rose and Fanny A. Wheeler. Mr. Robie is a farmer near Savona, N. Y. Issue, 1 daut.:

FANNY ROSE.

OLIVE WOODS ROBIE, daut. of Charles Henry Robie and Sarah Elizabeth McElwee, was born in the town of Bath, on 27 May, 1862.

JAMES ROBIE KINGSLEY, son of Charles Freeman Kingsley and Mary Robie, was born at Bath on 13 Jany, 1866; graduated at Hobart College 1888, and is a lawyer in New York City.

CHARLES LARUE KINGSLEY, son of Charles Freeman Kingsley and Mary Robie, was born at Bath on 29 Aug., 1867, and is a lawyer in New York City.

CARTER ROBIE KINGSLEY, son of Charles Freeman Kingsley and Mary Robie, was born at Bath 16 Sept., 1874; graduated at Cornell University, 1896; enlisted for Spanish-American War in Battery A, Penn. Vols., on 18 June, 1898; discharged 19 Nov., 1898; saw service in Porto Rico.

MARY ROBIE, daut. of Joel Carter Robie and Carrie Lydia Hull, was born at Bath on 4 Aug., 1887.

AMELIA HULL ROBIE, daut. of Joel Carter Robie and Carrie Lydia Hull; born at Bath 19 Jany, 1889.

REUBEN EDWARD ROBIE (2d), son of Joel Carter Robie and Carrie Lydia Hull; born at Bath on 18 July, 1896; died Feby 1, 1897.

### THIRTEENTH GENERATION.

WILLIAM KEMP LYON, son of Reuben Robie Lyon and Emeline Louise Kemp, was born at Bath 22 Aug., 1886.

RACHEL NOBLE, daut. of Albert Lay Noble and Mary Josephine Robie, was born at Medicine Lodge, Kansas, on 26 Feby, 1889.



HARRIET LYON, daught. of Reuben Robie Lyon and Emeline Louise Kemp, was born at Bath 28 Mch, 1894.

JEANNETTE MARY ROBIE, daught. of George Edwin Robie and Bertha Fisher Wheeler, was born at Greeley, Col., 19 Mch., 1895.

JAMES LYON, son of Reuben Robie Lyon and Emeline Louise Kemp, was born at Bath 16 Sept., 1896, died 16 Jany., 1899.

FANNY ROSE ROBIE, daught. of Henry McElwee Robie and Lucy Ives Rose, was born in the town of Bath 26 Oct., 1898.





WHITING COAT OF ARMS.

## THE WHITING FAMILY.

THE WHITINGS are a family of ancient lineage in England, and the branch thereof we are engaged in tracing, came from the city of Boston, in Lincolnshire, which had been the chief place of residence of their ancestors, at least since the sixth year of Edward III. (1333), as well as the home of many of the distinguished persons that came to this country; and it is claimed by some that more of the principal families in the Massachusetts Bay Colony, derived their origin from Lincolnshire, than from any other part of England, unless the city of London proves an exception.

Pishbey Thompson, Esq., the author of *The History and Antiquities of Boston, Eng.*, says: "The earliest mention which I find of the Whiting family in this district, is that of William Whytyng, whose name is recorded A. D., 1333, as an inhabitant of Boston at that time, when he was taxed there. In a very old mansion house within the parish of Leake, near Boston, which old house is known by the name of St. Lawrence's Chantry or the Moat House, are several old 'skutcheons' of arms over one of the mantel pieces, and upon two of them I have found the Whiting arms quartered, which cannot be less than 250 or 300 years old and probably older."

The official positions held by various members of the family, their inter-marriages from time to time with members of old and distinguished families, sufficiently prove the social and political standing of this family in England.<sup>1</sup>

Many unsuccessful efforts have been made to trace a relationship between the descendants of Rev. Samuel Whiting of Lynn, Wm. Whiting of Hartford, Nathaniel Whiting

1. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, by Honl. Wm. Whiting, pp. 17-18.

of Dedham, and James Whiting of Elizabeth City, Va., the latter having come from England in 1617 in the ship *George*.

Said Nathaniel Whiting, who came from Boxford in County of Suffolk, Eng., and married Hannah Dwight on 4 Nov., 1643, "should be remembered not only as a man of purity and integrity, and an honorable and successful merchant of the older generation, but as one of the chief benefactors of Boston, and as a man whose breadth of view, energy and perseverance have seldom been equalled."<sup>1</sup>

Col. Wm. Whiting, the founder of Hartford, Conn., who came to America, probably in 1633, from the same place as Nathaniel Whiting, married Susanna —. "The descendants of this eminent progenitor are very numerous, and several of them have been distinguished. Many, if not most of the families of this name in Connecticut and in Western Massachusetts, have sprung from him."<sup>2</sup>

"James Whiting, who came over to Elizabeth City, Va., in 1617, was the progenitor of the Virginia family bearing his name. His grandson, Thomas, had two children, Thomas and Catherine, the last named Thomas (a Colonel in the service) was the father of the Catherine Whiting who, in 1715, married John Washington, eldest son of Lawrence Washington and Mildred Warner, and uncle to Genl. Washington."<sup>3</sup>

The English records of course give the names of numerous members of the family ante-dating the time at which we begin this genealogy, but we take it up at a point from which there is no difficulty in tracing the descent.

The name was variously spelled, it being said that there were sixteen variations in its orthography between the years 1085 and 1630, without any change in its pronunciation.

The Arms,<sup>4</sup> as recorded in Burke's General Armory, are: "Gyronny of four, Azure and Ermine, over all a leopard's head, or, in Chief three Bezants.

1. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 282.

2. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 287.

3. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 290.

4. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 265.

"Crests: A Lion's head erased, or, a bear's head; "proper."

## FIRST GENERATION.

JOHN WHITING, with whom we begin, was born in Boston, Eng., (the date of his birth being unknown). He was a member of the Common Council of Boston in 1590, Mayor in 1600 and 1608, and Vice-Admiral of Lincolnshire in 1602. His Brother, Robert, was Sergeant at Mace in 1631, and afterwards was elected Marshal of the Admiralty, which latter office he resigned 17 Nov., 1632.

Said John Whiting's will, recorded in the Parish Register of St. Botolph, Boston, is dated 20 Oct., 1617, two days before he was buried. He left large landed and personal estates. His wife's name was Isabel. In his will, after providing for donations to the poor of the parish and to the Vicar of Boston, his friend and pastor, the Rev. John Cotton, he gives portions of his estates to his loving wife, Isabel; his daughts., Margaret, wife of Richard Carter, and Audrey, wife of Robert Wright; and his sons, James, John and Samuel, the provisions therein for the latter having been in the following words: "Item. My will and meaning is that my executor hereafter named shall, out of the profits of my whole estate, maintain and keep in such manner as he is now kept, my son, Samuel, at Cambridge, until he shall be fit to commence Master of Arts, and then if he, my said son, will take that degree upon him, my said executor hereafter named shall, out of the said profits of my whole estate, bear the ordinary charge thereof, and then I do give unto my said son, Samuel, when he hath taken that degree upon him, the sum of one hundred and twenty pounds." Issue.

1. Isabel: bapt. 10 Dec., 1587; died 4 May, 1602.
2. Audrey: bapt. 28 Sept., 1589; married Robert Wright.

3. John: bapt. 4 June, 1592. Mayor of Boston, 1626-33-44-45 (the only instance of any person, previous to the Municipal Act of 1835, having been Mayor four times). In 1644 he resided in Hussey Tower. He was also an Alderman in 1640.

4. Margaret: bapt. 4 Aug., 1594; married Richard Carter.

5. SAMUEL: born 20 Nov., 1597, of whom more hereafter.

6. James: bapt. 21 Aug., 1599; married Mary Beitson on 28 Dec., 1625. Was Mayor of Boston in 1640; Alderman, 1645, and died 5 May, 1648. His will, dated 23 Apl, 1648, was proved 7 June, 1648, and in it he leaves all his houses and lands in Boston, Skirbeck, Leake and Leverton to his wife, Mary, for life, and mentions his sons, John and Samuel, then under 21 years old, and gives £5 to his brother, Samuel, and to his sister, Wright.

## SECOND GENERATION.

SAMUEL WHITING, son of John and Isabel Whiting, was born at Boston, Eng., 20 Nov., 1597; bapt. 21 Nov., 1597. Entered Emanuel College, Cambridge, 27 Mch, 1613, at which time and thereafter, until he came to America, he spelled his name—Whitinge. He received the degree of B.A. in 1616, M. A. in 1620, and subsequently D. D. Soon after his graduation, he received orders in the Church, became Chaplain in a family near Boston, continuing in that position for three years. Was Rector at Lynn Regis in Norfolk county for three years, and then at Skirbeck, near Boston, where complaint was made of his non-conformity in administering the services of the Church, and this afterwards led to his abandoning the Established Church and joining the

Puritan Colony in New England, he having resigned the Rectory of Skirbeck in 1636.

He had two sons and one daught. by his first wife, the latter and the sons dying in England, and Dorothy, the daught., subsequently coming to America with her father.

On 6 Aug., 1629, he married (2) Elizabeth, daught. of the Right Sir Honl. Oliver St. John Knt, of Cayshoe, Bedfordshire, an own cousin to Oliver Cromwell; her brother, Oliver St. John, having been Chief Justice of England during the commonwealth. She was also sixth cousin to Henry VII. The St. John family "is conspicuous for its antiquity, its dignity and its possessions," says Cooke in his *Memoirs of Lord Bolingbroke*.

William de St. John was one of the barons who accompanied William, the Conqueror, in his invasion of England, and held the honorable post of Grand Master of the Artillery in the invading army. She was born at Cayshoe, Bedfordshire, the family seat of her father, A. D., 1605.

"Remarkable for her beauty, dignity and commanding presence, she received in her youth an education which was rare among women. Brought up in affluence, with all the refinements of cultivated society, she was the fit companion of scholars and statesmen, to many of whom she was connected by ties of relationship.<sup>1</sup> Indeed, her pedigree is traced to William, the Norman, in two distinct lines; and in her were united the lineage of ten of the sovereigns of Europe—a confluence of noble blood not often witnessed, and yet she appears to have passed her days, here at Lynn, undisturbed by ambitious yearnings, cleaving lovingly to her worthy husband, and sedulously performing the duties of a laborious pastor's wife."<sup>2</sup>

In coming to America, he sacrificed all his property in England and refused to retain any portion of his landed estates, from which he would have received an adequate annual income, broke off all connection with the land of his birth. "I am going into the wilderness," said he, "to sacrifice unto the Lord, and I will not leave a hoof behind me."

They sailed from England in Apl, 1636, one of their companions en voyage having been the Rev. John Wheelright, whose name is prominently connected with the earlier colon-

1. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 50.

2. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 153.



ial history of Massachusetts and New Hampshire. They arrived at Boston, in Massachusetts Bay Colony, on the 26th of the next month, where he was warmly welcomed by his father's old friend, the Rev. John Cotton, who had preceded him and was Pastor of The First Church at Boston, from 1633 to 1652.

He was invited to preach for the people at Lynn in June, and went and was formally installed as their Pastor on the 8th day of Nov. following. This place had been known as Saugust, but in 1638, out of compliment to Mr. Whiting who had been Rector at Lynn Regis in England, it was changed to Lynn, and there he officiated as a Puritan minister until his death. He was admitted a freeman<sup>1</sup> of the Colony on 7 Dec., 1636.

In 1638 a committee was appointed to divide the town lands, and two hundred acres were allotted to him. He delivered the Latin oration at Harvard College in 1649, was appointed an Overseer of said College in 1654, preached before The Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1657, and performed numerous other important services in the Colony.

He died at Lynn, 11 Dec., 1679, and his wife, Elizabeth, also died there on 3 Mch, 1677. In his will, bearing date 25 Feby, 1678, he divides his property among his children, and names his sons, Samuel, living at Billerica, and Joseph, then living at Lynn, the executors.

"Rev. Samuel Whiting was one of the few conscientious, disinterested and statesmanlike Puritan clergymen, to whom we are chiefly indebted for whatever of liberty in government or religion was preserved or maintained in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay."<sup>2</sup>

"He demanded that the magistrates should not interfere in matters of the Church. From the plain duty of Christians, to do unto others that which they would have others do unto them, he deduced the grand principle of religious toleration which, after the struggle of more than a century, has been established by the Constitution of the United States.

"Though his works are less conspicuous upon the pages of history than

1. A freeman was one admitted as such by the General Court, and who took the oath of allegiance, entitling him to vote in the nomination of magistrates and choice of deputies. A man might be a freeman and not a freeholder, and *vice versa*.

2. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 189.

those of the leading magistrates of his times, they were not less important to the welfare of posterity. Of all the Christian ministers, who forsook their native country, that they might preserve freedom of conscience; of all who devoted their lives to the service of their Heavenly Master, no one was more worthy of our love and reverence than the venerable pastor of Lynn. He was, in truth, as his contemporaries said of him, a man of God and an honorable man of whom both Englands may with reason boast."<sup>1</sup>

Issue:—

1. Son: died young.
2. Son: died young.
3. Dorothy: married Thomas Welde of Roxbury, son of the Rev. Thos. Welde, 1st Pastor of the Church in Roxbury, on 4 June, 1650. He was born in England, came to America with his father from Sterling, County of Essex. He was a Representative in 1676-77. He died on 17 Jany, 1683. She died 31 July, 1694. 2 children:
  1. Dorothy: m. (1) on 12 May, 1686, William Denniston; and (2) Samuel Williams of Roxbury.
  2. Margaret: m. Nathaniel Brewer on 17 Mch, 1690.
4. SAMUEL: born 25 Mch, 1633, in England, of whom more hereafter.
5. John: born at Lynn, Mass., in 1637; graduated at Harvard College in 1657; educated a physician. He afterwards took Holy Orders, returned to England, and preached first at Butterwick. Was appointed Rector at Leverton, near Boston, where he remained until his death on 19 Oct., 1689. His wife, Esther, dying on the same day. He was "a godly conformist," very extensively known and respected. He is mentioned in his father's will, as then "living in Old England, at Leaverton, Lincolnshire."

6. Joseph: born at Lynn, 6 Apl, 1641; graduated at Harvard College, 1661, and studied for the ministry. He

<sup>1</sup>. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 190.

assisted his father for several years, and was installed his successor in 1679. On 27 June, 1682, a committee from the Church at Southampton, Long Island, (which place was settled in 1640, principally by families who went from Lynn), was appointed to go to Lynn, to invite Mr. Whiting to come over and preach to their people on trial. It is not certain when he went, nor when he was installed Pastor at Southampton, but probably in 1683. In 1688, an agreement as to salary was made with him, of which the following is an abstract:

- "1. £100 per annum, to be paid in the same manner as Mr. Taylor's.
- "2. Use of the parsonage and four acres, and a 150 of commonage.
- "3. If he continue till his *discease* in the ministry, then his widow is to have from the town £100 in money and merchantable produce."

His pastorate covered about 33 yrs. He married (1) Sarah, daught. of Hon. Thomas Danforth, Deputy-Gov. of Mass., and President of Maine. She was born, 11 Nov., 1646. And (2), Rebecca Prescott. His death occurred on 7 Apl, 1723, at Southampton; and his wife, Rebecca, by whom he had no issue, also died there on 21 Apl, 1726.

"He sleeps among his flock in the old burying ground, and with them awaits his resurrection to eternal life."<sup>1</sup>

Mr. Whiting officiated nearly sixty years as a minister, of which forty-three years were passed at Southampton. By his will, dated 27 Apl, 1717, he devises and bequeaths his property to his wife, Rebecca, and children—eldest son, John; Sarah Sparkhawk; second son, Samuel; third son, Joseph; fourth son, Benjamin; fifth son, Ebenezer (not 21); and two youngest daughters, Elizabeth and Dorothy (not 18). Letters testamentary were granted to his son, Ebenezer, on 8 June, 1726.<sup>2</sup>

His wife, Rebecca, and son, Samuel, are also buried in the old cemetery at Southampton. The inscription upon her tombstone saying, that she was aged 63 yrs., 2 mos., and died 21 Apl, 1726; and that of said Samuel saying, that he died on 12 July, 1729, in the 40th year of his age.

<sup>1</sup>. History of Southampton, by Geo. R. Howell, p. 107.

<sup>2</sup>. N. Y. Surrogate's Court Records.

In Memoir of Rev. Saml. Whiting, at p. 206, the author gives the following as the children of Rev. Joseph Whiting, of Southampton, and Sarah Danforth, all born at Lynn, viz:

1. Samuel: born 3 July, 1674.
2. Joseph: born 22 Nov., 1675.
3. Joseph (2): born 8 May, 1677.
4. Thomas: born 20 May, 1678.
5. Joseph (3): born 14 Jan., 1680.
6. John: born 20 Jan., 1681.

And he says that all, except the first and sixth, died in infancy.

It seems impossible to harmonize this latter statement with the evidence given by the will of Mr. Whiting which, if it needs any support, is strongly corroborated by the following from Documentary History of N. Y., Vol. I., pp. 666-8, which says that the only Whitings living in Southampton, A. D., 1698, were:

Mr. Joseph Whiting,	Rebeca Whiting,
Mr. Samuel Whiting,	Deborah Whiting,
Mr. Joseph Whiting, Jr.,	Hannah Whiting,
Mr. Benjamin Whiting,	Elizabeth Whiting.

7. Elizabeth: born at Lynn in 1645. Married Rev. Jeremiah Hobart of Topsfield. He was born in England about 1630; was a freeman in 1653; ordained on 2 Oct., 1672. Settled as minister at Hempstead, Long Island, 1682; at Haddam, 14 Nov. 1700, and died on 6 Nov., 1715. She died at Hartford, Conn. One of their daus. married Hezekiah Willis, Esq., Secy of Province of Conn.: and another married Hezekiah Brainerd, progenitor of Rev. David Brainerd, the famous missionary.

8. Welde, a dau.: d. s. p.

### THIRD GENERATION.

SAMUEL WHITING, son of Samuel Whiting and Elizabeth St. John, was born at Skirbeck, Eng., on 25 Mch, 1633. He studied with his father; graduated at Harvard College in 1653; received the degree of M. A. in 1656, and was admitted a freeman on 11 May, 1656. On the 12 Nov.,

1656, he married Dorcas Chester, born 1 Nov., 1637, who was the daughter of Leonard Chester, one of the founders, first settlers and prominent men of Wethersfield, Conn.

Mr. Chester was a lineal descendant of William Chester of Chipping-Barnet, in Hertfordshire, Eng. : and his mother, a sister of the Rev. Thomas Hooker, D. D., the founder of Connecticut.

It is related of Mr. Chester, that he was lost in the woods between Wethersfield and Berlin : was gone several days, and the neighbors turned out, and after much hunting and loud noise, found him on a high hill which they named Mount Lamentation, and it is known by that name now. His tombstone, standing in the yard of the First Congregational Church in Wethersfield, is the second oldest one in the State, and is the only one bearing a coat-of-arms upon it. Its inscription reads :

"Here lyes the body of Leonard Chester, Armiger, late of the town of Blaby and several other Lordships in Leistersheire; Deceased in Wethersfield, *anno Domini*, 1648, *Etatis* 39."

Mr. Whiting went to Billerica, Mass., then a new township five or six years old, in 1658, and was there ordained on 11 Nov., 1663, as First Pastor of The First Church of Christ, of Billerica, which pastorate he held until 29 Feby, 1712.

The agreements and provisions made by the people of Billerica, for the support and maintenance of Mr. Whiting and his family, as set forth in the town records, are as follows :

"16 June 1658 at a towne meeting, by vs the inhabitation of Billirica, these severall proposituns were discuste and agreed upon by vs, (whose Names are hereunto subscribed) which are hereafter expressed:

"1. Wee do agree to give Mr. Samuel Whiting, Jvn<sup>r</sup> (ovr minister), that hovse which is now vpon ye township, comfortably fvrnished for him and his heirs, if he continves amongst vs dvring his life. Bvt if he shall remove from amongst vs, then the said hovse with all the acomodations of the same, shall retvrne againe to the towne, to be at their dispose; or, if Mr. Whiting shall dye with vs, then the towne shall have the refvseing of the said hovse, and all other acomodations aforesaid belonging to the same, if Mrs. Whiting do sell ye same.

"2. We do promise to give him, ye svme of fovrty povnds per year, for

his maintenance, for the first two years of his settling with vs; and for the third year fifty pouds; and for the fowrth year sixty pouds; and for afterwards we do promise and ingage, to ingage to better his maintenance, as the Lord shall better ovr estates.

"3. We do joyntly pmise to cary at or owne charge, from year to year, so mvch of the pay (as doth amovnte to twenty pouds), as shall be brougt in to him, in wheat or in other graine or porke; to deliver the same either at Mistick mill or at Charlestowne, which Mr. Whiting shall apointe, and to deliver the same at svch prizes, as svch pay shall or doth at svch times pass fro man to man, vnless Mr. Whiting and the Towne, shall make any other agreement concerning the same.

"4. We do promise to pvide his firewood, and to bring it home to his hovse, from year to year at ovr owne charges.

"5. We do promise to fense him in a paster—for to keape his horse in; as convenient as we may.

"ult. for his acomodations, we do promises to lay to ye said hovse, a ten-acre lot, for his hovse-lot, and twelve acres of meadow, with other acomodations, convenient to the same, i. e. to grant to him all other divisions of lands and meadows, with other lots of ye like quantity.

"The persons svbscribing to the premeses, who were then the inhabitance, were:

"Ralph Hill Senr and eighteen others, whose names are given."

Also at a Towne Meeting, of ye inhabitance ye 16, 10<sup>m</sup>. 1661

"It was agreed, That whatever charges Mr. Whiting shall be at, in making his hovse and land more convenient for his comfortable susistence and livelyhood amongst vs, in erecting any more building, fenceing, or breaking of land, or clearing of meadows and the like; That in case the providence of god so orders it, that afterwards he shall remove from vs, and so (by ovr former agreement) leave all his acomodations to the vse of the Towne, the towne do promise, that what the whole premises shall be the better, at his leaving it, by reason of his cost and charges vpon it, It shall at that time be returned to him by the towne, as it shall be adjudged by men indifferently chosen."

Mr. Whiting was one of the 17 ministers, who bore testimony against the settlement of Rev. John Davenport, over the First Church in Boston, and he preached the Artillery Election sermon in 1682; but he published nothing.<sup>1</sup>

His wife died on 16 Feby, 1713, and he died on 28 Feby, 1713. Cotton Mather says he died an hour before sunset.

A poem published soon after his death, has the following lines:

1. History of Billerica, Mass., by Henry A. Hazen.

"Whiting, we here behold a starry light,  
 Burning on Christ's right hand and shining bright;  
 Years seven times seven, sent forth his precious rays  
 Unto the gospel's profit and Jehovah's praise."<sup>1</sup>

Issue :—

1. Elizabeth: born 6 Oct., 1660; married on 2 Oct., 1702, Rev. Thomas Clark of Chelmsford. He died 7 Dec., 1704. 1 child, viz:

Abigail: b. 25 Jany, 1705; m. Samuel, 2d son Timothy Green.  
 She d. 7 Aug., 1791. 9 children.

Ex-President Porter of Yale University, descended from her. Her name is mentioned in the will of her maternal grandmother, Mary Russell, dated 20 Nov., 1688 and proved 1 Oct., 1689.<sup>2</sup>

2. Samuel: born 19 Dec., 1662; lived in Chelmsford and part of the time at Dunstable.

John Whiting, Esq., Mayor of Boston, Eng., and brother of Rev. Samuel Whiting (first generation), advanced £50 in aid of the Massachusetts Colony; and in return, the General Court granted him 500 acres of land, which he transferred to the Rev. Samuel Whiting, who gave it to his son, the Billerica pastor. The grant was located on Salmon Brook, in Dunstable, and passed into the possession of this Samuel,—who became one of the first settlers of Dunstable, and a leading man of that town. He was taken prisoner by the French and Indians on 2 June, 1709, and carried to Canada, but escaped. He was examined by his captors, and his statements to them are set forth in full in Colonial Records of N. Y., Vol. 9, p. 835. His house was a garri-son in 1710; and in 1713 he received £10 from the Colony, for his wounds.

He married Elizabeth ——. He died 8 Mch, 1714-15, and was buried in Billerica. His wife married (2) William Patten. 8 children, viz:

1. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 198.

2. History of Watertown, Mass., by Henry Bond, 2nd Ed., pub. 1860, p. 736.

1. Samuel: b. 22 Oct., 1687, at Chelmsford; was one of Lovewell's men at Pequaseket in 1723. He received his father's farm in Dunstable; was living there in 1749, and probably d. there. His son, Joseph, was Town Clerk at Dunstable in 1774.
2. Elizabeth: b. 1689; m. Rev. Samuel Ruggles on 19 Dec., 1710.
3. Catherine: b. 1691; m. John Lane on 31 Dec., 1714.
4. Leonard: b. 12 Aug., 1693, at Billerica.
5. Joseph: b. 14 Dec., 1695, at Billerica.
6. Mary: b. 1702.
7. Dorcas: b. 1703; m. Rev. Benj. Ruggles.
8. John: b. 11 Mch, 1706.

3. John: born 1 July, 1664; graduated at Harvard College in 1685. He began preaching in Lancaster, Mass., in Feby, 1688, and was ordained minister there. On 3 Dec., 1690, he married Alice, daut. of Joseph Cook, of Cambridge, Mass.

On 22 Sept., 1697, the Indians fell once more upon the settlements at Lancaster and killed many, and among the number was Rev. John Whiting. It is said that Mr. Whiting was offered quarter, but chose rather to fight to the last than resign himself to those whose tender mercies are cruel. <sup>1</sup> 3 children, viz:

1. Alice: twin; d. 19 May, 1697, ae. 2 yrs.
2. Fannie: twin; d. 19 May, 1697, ae. 2 yrs.
3. Eunice: d. 4 Nov., 1697, ae. 1 yr. His wife m. (2) on 19 May, 1701, Rev. Timothy Stevens.

4. OLIVER: born 8 Oct., 1665, of whom more hereafter.

5. Mary: born 28 Apl, 1667; married Mr. Burchstead of Lynn. She died at Lexington, Mass., on 13 Nov. 1740.

6. Dorothy: born 23 Aug. 1668; died 31 Jany, 1740.

7. Joseph: born 7 Jany, 1670; graduated at Harvard College, 1690; died on 6 Aug., 1701; unmarried.

<sup>1</sup>. History of Billerica, *supra*, p. 136.



8. James: born 20 July, 1671; died 1 Aug., 1671.
9. Eunice: born 7 July, 1672; died 20 July, 1672.
10. Benjamin (1): born 26 Sept., 1675, at Charlestown; died on 18 Oct., 1675.
11. Benjamin (2): born 5 Nov., 1682; died on 20 Nov., 1682.

### FOURTH GENERATION.

OLIVER WHITING, son of Samuel Whiting and Dorcas Chester; born at Billerica on 8 Oct., 1665; married Anna, dau. of Capt. Jonathan Danforth and Elizabeth Poulter, on 22 Jan., 1690. His wife was born on 8 Mch, 1667-8. He was Ensign of Captain Jonathan Danforth's Co. of Militia on 17 June, 1689; Town Clerk of Billerica for years 1704, 11, 14, 23; Selectman in 1692, 99-1702, 4, 11, 14, 22, 23; Assessor for year, 1714; and Representative for 1719, 20, 28; and held other offices of trust, and was one of the most active and useful citizens Billerica had. He died on 22 Dec., 1736. She died 13 Aug., 1737. Issue:

1. Oliver: born 29 Mch, 1691;<sup>1</sup> married (1) Elizabeth, dau. of George Brown on 28 Mch, 1721. She died on 6 Aug., 1732, and he married (2) Mary — on 4 June, 1735. 7 children, viz:

1. Sarah: b. 6 Oct., 1721.
2. Jonathan: b. 1 Aug., 1723; m. Rebecca Danforth on 14 Dec., 1749. 8 children.
3. Elizabeth: b. 4 May, 1725; m. Ebenezer Jaquith, of Wilmington, on 8 Jan., 1760.
4. Joseph: b. 16 June, 1727.
5. William: b. 4 July, 1729.
6. Olive: b. 28 July, 1732; m. Jonathan Pollard.
7. Mary: b. 7 July, 1736.

<sup>1</sup>. William H. Whiting, Esq., of Rochester, N. Y., descends from him.

2. Dorcas: born 1692-3; married Deacon Joshua Abbott.

3. Mary: born 4 May, 1695.

4. John: born 11 Nov., 1697; died 17 Dec., —.

5. John (2): born on 14 Oct., 1699;<sup>1</sup> married (1) Sarah, dau. of Thomas Hunt, on 9 Mch, 1726-7. She died 17 Nov., 1745, and he married (2) Annie Clark, widow; and the Town Records of Billerica, state that as a marriage fee, he paid ten shillings, which was considered a very high price to be paid for a marriage ceremony in those days, hence the record. He lived in Tewksbury. 7 children, viz:

1. John: b. 7 Jany, 1727-8; m. Lucy, dau. of Andrew Farmer, on 25 July, 1758. 8 children.

2. Sarah: b. 5 Aug., 1730; d. 6 Aug., —.

3. Sarah (2): b. 21 Dec., 1731.

4. Leonard: b. 27 Mch, 1734; m. Annie Hall on 23 Apl, 1761. He was in the French and Indian War—was taken prisoner, and compelled to run the gauntlet, escaping with only his life and a shirt sleeve. At the surrender of Quebec, he was in command of a company. At the breaking out of the Revolutionary War, he was charged with loyalty to the crown, stood his ground for a while, but afterwards fled the country, and his property was confiscated.

5. Oliver: b. 11 July, 1736.

6. Dorcas: b. 14 July, 1739.

7. Benjamin: m. Grace Hall. He was a friend and partisan of Gov. Wentworth of N. H.

6. SAMUEL: born 6 Sept., 1702, of whom more hereafter.

7. Anna: born 15 April, 1705; m. William Stickney.

8. Eleazar: born 25 July, 1707.

9. Benjamin: born 12 Feby, 1711-12; married Doro-

1. Mr. Chas. B. Whiting, of Hartford, Conn., is one of his descendants.

thy, daught. of Nathan Crosby, and died on 14 Feby, 1737-8. Had at least one child, Dorothy, born 17 Nov., 1737.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

SAMUEL WHITING, son of Oliver Whiting and Anna Danforth, was born at Billerica, Mass., on 6 Sept., 1702. He married (1) on 8 May, 1729, Deborah, daught. of Samuel Hill. She was born on 4 Nov., 1705, and died on 5 Sept., 1745; and he married (2) Mrs. Elizabeth Winchester on 2 Nov., 1749, she having been born on 4 Nov., 1705. He was deacon in the Church at Billerica; Selectman for years 1745-6, and died there on 4 Nov. 1772. Issue:

1. Samuel: born 18 May, 1730; married Sarah Stevens. He died 18 Nov., 1769; and she married (2), Jonathan Hill. 4 children, viz:

1. Samuel: b. 12 Dec., 1758; m. Rachel, daught. of Samuel Rogers, on 22 Jany, 1789. She d. 23 June, 1836. He d. 28 Feby, 1843. 5 children.
2. Sarah: b. 20 Aug., 1760; m. Abial Foster on 23 Nov., 1788.
3. Martha: b. 3 July, 1762; m. John Abbott, of Ashburnham, on 28 Nov., 1782.
4. Caleb: b. 9 Mch, 1765.

2. TIMOTHY: born 13 Feby, 1731-2, of whom more hereafter.

3. Deborah: born 8 Dec., 1733; died 15 Sept., 1749.

4. Anna: born 29 Mch, 1736; married Hezekiah Crosby on 7 Feby, 1754, and died 26 Feby, 1764.

5. Martha: born 14 June, 1738; died 29 Apl, 1742.

6. Benjamin: born 3 July, 1740; died 30 July, —.

7. Achsah: born 4 Aug., 1741; married John Phelps, of Lancaster (their declared intentions to marry having been

filed in the Lancaster Town Clerk's Office on the 31 May, 1766).

8. Zilpah: born 8 Sept., 1743; married Tilly Moore (their intentions so to do having been filed at Lancaster Town Clerk's Office on the 15 May, 1762). She died 21 Aug., 1771.

9. David: born 7 Aug., 1745; died 24 Aug., —.

## SIXTH GENERATION.

TIMOTHY WHITING, son of Samuel Whiting and Anna Danforth, was born at Billerica, Mass., on 13 Feby, 1731-2.

He married Sarah Osgood, born on 8 June, 1738, dau. of Capt. Christopher Osgood and Sarah Abbott, his wife. Mr. Whiting's name was on the tax list of Billerica, Mass., before and after he lived at Lancaster, Mass.,—and they seem to have lived in both places.

Mrs. Whiting was received into the Church at Lancaster on 17 Oct., 1756.

He was a member and clerk of Capt. Benjamin Ballard's Co., which took part in the Crown Point expedition of 1755.<sup>1</sup>

On the 19 Apl, 1775, he marched side by side with two of his sons, Timothy and John, in the Battles of Concord and Lexington, pursuing the British troops on their retreat to Boston.<sup>1</sup> He also took part in Battle of Bunker Hill,<sup>2</sup> and died on 12 July, 1799, and his wife died on 24 May, 1805.

Issue:

1. Sarah—twin: born 17 Jany, 1757; bapt. on 23 Jany, 1757. She was received in the Church at Lancaster, as coming from the Billerica Church, on 21 July, 1782.

2. Deborah—twin: born 17 Jany, 1757; bapt. on 23

1. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, pp. 222, 3, 4, 5, Military Annals of Lancaster, Mass.

2. Military Records of Lancaster, by Nourse.

Jany, 1757. She was received in the Lancaster Church, as coming from the Church at Billerica, on 21 July, 1782. She married Benjamin Bancroft, of Rindge, on 21 Oct., 1783, (her intentions so to do having been filed in Lancaster Town Clerk's office on 17 Sept., 1783).

3. TIMOTHY: born 17, bapt. 18 June, 1758, at Lancaster, Mass., of whom more hereafter.

4. John: born 24 Feby, 1760, at Lancaster, Mass.: was bapt. on 2 Mch, 1760. In April, 1775, he belonged to a company of Minute men at Billerica, Mass., and with his company took part in Battles of Concord and Lexington on 19 Apl, 1775: immediately thereafter, joining the army at Cambridge. Was in Battle of Bunker Hill, and served in the ranks in a Mass. Regt. to Jany, 1777; Regimental Q. M. 12th Mass. Regt. on 10 Aug., 1777; Lieutenant on 5 July, 1779; Adjutant in 1780; transferred to 2nd Mass. Regt. 1 Jany, 1781, and served to Nov., 1783.<sup>1</sup> He was under General Benedict Arnold, on Lake Champlain, in 1776; with Gates' Army throughout 1777—distinguished himself in the assaults upon the British lines at Battle of Saratoga, which were promptly followed by the surrender of Burgoyne; and for the remainder of the war, he was with the main army, until Washington took the immediate command against Cornwallis, in Virginia. Upon the declaration of peace, he retired to private life at Lancaster, where he conducted a book store. He was a charter member of the Massachusetts Society of the Cincinnati.

On 30 Jany, 1787, he commanded a Co. in Col. Ebenezer Lovell's Regt., called into the service of the Commonwealth. He was elected Deacon in the Church, at Lancaster, on 2 Sept., 1789, which he resigned on 23 Oct., 1808—upon his removal from town.

He married Orpah Danforth, of Billerica (their intentions to marry having been filed in Lancaster Town Clerk's Office on 7 May, 1784).

<sup>1</sup>. Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army, by F. B. Heitman, pub. 1893, pp. 432, 433.

On the 8 July, 1808, upon nomination of his old companion in arms, General Dearborn, he re-entered the Regular Army as Lieut.-Col. of 4th Infantry—acting Adjutant and Inspector of the Army from 17 July, 1809, to 17 Aug., 1809; Col. 5th Infantry, 31 Dec., 1809.<sup>1</sup>

He died at Washington, D. C., of apoplexy, on 3 Sept., 1810, and was buried there. His wife dying at Lancaster, Mass., on 10 Mch, 1837. 8 children, viz :

1. Timothy D.: b. 8 Dec., 1785, at Lancaster, Mass.; bapt. 19 Feby, 1786. Capt. U. S. Army; d. s. p. 1851.
2. Julia: b. 7 May, bapt. 20 May, 1787, at Lancaster. Joined the Church, at Lancaster, 7 Aug., 1814, and d. 3 July 1817, at Lancaster.
3. Henry: b. 28, bapt. 30 Nov., 1788, at Lancaster. Entered U. S. A.; was Cornet in the Light Dragoons on 20 Oct., 1808; 2nd Lieut. in 1809; 1st Lieut. in 1811; Capt. in 23rd and 2nd Regts. Infantry in 1814; Capt. 1st Artillery in 1821; Brevet Major in 1824; Major in 1835; Lieut.-Col. and Chief Q. M. to Genl. Taylor in 1846; Col. and Brevet Brig. Genl. on 23 Feby, 1847, for gallant and meritorious conduct in the Battle of Buena Vista.

Genl. A. B. Eaton, U. S. A., says of him: "He was a most lovable, Christian gentleman—a pure and good man; was pleasant, highly intelligent, interesting and versatile in conversation, a lover of natural and philosophical science, and had a good degree of accurate, special knowledge thereof. He was a brave soldier with never a word of self-laudation, or any approach to boasting."<sup>2</sup>

He edited the "Revolutionary Orders of Genl. Washington," preserved during the years 1778 to 1782, inclusive, by his father, Adjutant John Whiting, who had retained most if not all of the orders which his duty obliged him to record, and some ten years after his father's death he published the same.

He married Eliza Macomb on 25 Dec., 1820, at Detroit, Mich. He died 16 Sept., 1851, at St. Louis, Mo. His widow, to whom by special Act of Congress a pension of \$30 per month was granted on 12 May, 1872, was at that time 77 yrs. of age. 2 children at least, viz:

1. Henry Macomb: b. Mass. Graduated at U. S. Military Academy on 1 July, 1842, and became Brevet 2nd Lieut. 4th Artillery, 1 July, 1842; 2nd Lieut. 4th Artillery on 20 July, 1842; Brevet 1st Lieut. 23 Feby, 1847, for gallant and meritorious conduct in Battle of Buena

1. Heitman's Historical Register, *supra*, pp. 432, 433.

2. Memoir of Rev. Samuel Whiting, *supra*, p. 236.

Vista, Mex.; 1st Lieut. 4th Artillery, 3 Mch, 1847. d. 8 Oct., 1853, at Fort Brown, Texas, ae. 32. It is believed that he never married.

2. William Danforth: b. Mass. 1 May, 1823. Entered the U. S. Navy, 1 Mch, 1841; Lieut., 14 Sept., 1855; Lt.-Commander, 16 July, 1862; Commander, 25 July, 1866; Capt., 1872; Chief of Bureau of Navigation, Navy Dept., Washington, during the years 1878. So. Retired as Commodore 12 Oct., 1881; d. 19 Mch, 1894.
4. Sophia: b. 26 Apl; bapt. 2 May, 1790, at Lancaster, Mass.; d. s. p., 1853.
5. Fabius: b. 10 May; bapt. 13 May, 1792, at Lancaster, Mass. Entered the Regular Army; was 2nd Lieut. 2nd Artillery on 10 Feby, 1812; 1st Lieut. 1st Artillery, 20 June, 1813; Aide to Genl. Chandler on 1 Jany, 1814; Capt. of Corps of Artillery on 10 Sept., 1819; Instructor in Artillery at the U. S. Military Academy from 15 Aug., 1820, to 7 Aug., 1821; A. A. Q. M. Genl., 1 Jany, 1821; Capt. of 1st Artillery on 17 May, 1821; brevetted Major for ten years faithful service on 10 Sept., 1829; d. s. p. on 16 May, 1842, at Lancaster, Mass., of paralysis.
6. Maria: b. 9 Mch, 1794; bapt. 6 Apl., 1794.
7. Solon: b. 13 May, bapt. 21 May, 1797; m. Sarah S. Savage on 26 July, 1830. 3 children, viz:
  1. Fabius Marcellus: d. 5 May, 1831.
  2. Julia E.: d. 6 Dec., 1832.
  3. Endora: d. 22 July, 1843.
8. Caroline Lee: b. Lancaster, Mass., 1 June, bapt. 8 June, 1800; m. Prof. N. Marcellus Hentz of Northampton, Mass., on 30 Sept., 1825, at that time conducting a Seminary there in connection with George Bancroft, the historian. Afterwards he was a Professor in College at Chapel Hill, N. C. She d. in Marianna, Fla., in 1856, at the residence of her son, Doct. Chas. A. Hentz; and within a year thereafter, her husband d. at same place. She was a writer of distinction, and among the most popular of her works were *The Planter's Northern Bride*; *Linda*, *The Young Pilot of the Belle Creole*; *Robert Graham*; *Ernest Linwood*.
5. Christopher: born 27 Nov., bapt. 29 Nov. 1761; d.





s. p. 10 Nov., 1776, at Ticonderoga, in the service of his country.

6. Mary: born 12 Feby, 1768; died 16 Apl, 1775.

7. Rebecca: born 17 Feby, 1770. She joined the Church in Lancaster in 1794, and on the 6 Nov., 1797, the intentions of Moses Thomas of Sterling and herself to marry, were filed in the Lancaster Town Clerk's Office.

## SEVENTH GENERATION.

TIMOTHY WHITING, son of Timothy Whiting and Sarah Osgood, was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 17 June, 1758, and lived there. During the Revolutionary War, he was Capt. and Aide to the Q. M.-Genl., besides having participated in the Battles of Concord and Lexington (see Sixth Generation). He also took part in the Battle of Bunker Hill.<sup>1</sup>

In the Historical Register Officers of the Continental Army during the Revolutionary War, by F. B. Heitman of War Dept., pub. 1893, at page 433, his record in the army is given as follows: "He was 2nd Lieut. in the 16th Continental Infantry, 1 Jany to 31 Dec., 1776; served subsequently as Asst. to Depy. Q. M. Genl. to June 1780; died 12 July, 1799." The time of his death given above is erroneous, and upon calling the author's attention to the fact that the date of his death as given corresponded with that of his father, he wrote me on 15 June, 1896, admitting the error of his said statement, and promising to make proper correction of the same.

Mr. Whiting was one of the Delegates from Lancaster to the County Convention at Worcester on 2nd Tuesday of Apl, 1783, "to take into consideration the many grievances that the good people of the County then labored under," and he was chosen Secretary of the Convention. He was also

1. Military Records of Lancaster, by Nourse.

Justice of the Peace of the town for the years 1797, 8, 9—1800, 01, 02 and 13.

He married (1) on the 21 Aug., 1781, Abigail, daut. of Samuel Kidder and Abigail Hill. She was born at Billerica, Mass., on 5 June, 1759, (their intentions to marry having been filed in the Lancaster Town Clerk's Office on 12 Apl, 1781). Issue:

1. JOHN: born at Lancaster, Mass., on 10 Oct., baptized 13 Oct., 1782, of whom more hereafter.

2. Polly: born at Lancaster, Mass., on 17 Mch, 1784: died 7 Apl, 1799.

3. Sarah Upton: born at Lancaster, Mass., on 2 Feby, baptized 26 Feby, 1786; died without issue in 1828, at Troy, N. Y.

4. Samuel Kidder: <sup>1</sup> born 18 Dec., bapt. 23 Dec., 1788, at Lancaster, Mass.; married Sarah Russell Jarvis of Surrey, Me., daut. of Charles Jarvis (?). He was a lawyer of great promise at Portland and Bangor, Me., and died at Charleston, S. C., on 25 Feby, 1817, of a pulmonary complaint, and was buried there. 3 children, viz:

1. Leonard Jarvis: b. Ellsworth, Me., on 3 Dec., 1812; m. Frances A. Whitney, of Castine, Me., on 7 Oct., 1847, and d. there on 2 Nov., 1855. 2 children—John P.: b. at New Orleans, 12 Oct., 1848. Anna Thorburn: b. at Liverpool, Eng., 16 Jany, 1853.

2. Charles Jarvis: b. at Lancaster, Mass., on 28 Nov., 1814. Graduated at U. S. Military Academy in 1835—number 4 in his class; 2nd Lieut. 2nd Artillery, 10 Sept., 1835—resigned 31 May, 1836; Principal of Ellsworth, Me., Academy, 1839-45. Surveyor-General of California, 1849-1852; reappointed Capt. 2nd Artillery, U. S. A., 3 Mch, 1855; Major 3rd Cavalry, 17 July, 1862. He m. (1) Rebecca Waterman of Providence, R. I. 2 children—Leonard J: m. Kate Nininger of St. Paul, Minn. Annie Waterman: m. Rev. W. W. Lisle.

<sup>1</sup>. Valuable information concerning this family was kindly furnished me by Mr. George S. Hatch, of Medford, Mass.

He m. (2) Phebe P. Whitney, of Castine, Me., sister of his brother's wife, on 20 Aug., 1861. 1 child—Charles K.: b. July, 1868, at Fort Leavenworth, Kan. Major Whiting d. at Castine, Me., on 8 Jany, 1890.

3. Samuel Kidder: b. 31 Mch, 1817; m. at Castine, Me., on 1 May, 1859, Frances A., widow of his brother, Leonard. He d. 29 Mch, 1882. 2 children, viz:

1. Henry Whitney: b. at Castine, 22 Feby, 1860; d. 10 Nov., 1874.
2. Mary Kidder: b. at Castine, 19 Aug., 1861; m. George S. Hatch, of Medford, Mass., on 1 Jany, 1891. Their children are—Harriet Hastings: b. at Medford on 2 Sept., 1892; and Francis Whitney: b. at Medford on 9 Jany, 1897.

5. Levi: born 27 Jany, baptized 31 Jany, 1790, at Lancaster, Mass.; married Mary Ann ——. He was 2nd Lieut. of Artillery, U. S. A., 10 Feby, 1812: 1st Lieut. of Artillery, 14 June, 1814; Capt. 4th Artillery, 21 May, 1822: Brevet Major, 21 May, 1832; Major 1st Artillery, 19 Mch, 1842: Lieut. Col. 1st Artillery, 1 April, 1850. He died on 3 Aug., 1852, at Pensacola, Fla. 5 children, viz:

1. William H. Chase: b. in Miss. in 1825; appointed Cadet-at-large to U. S. Military Academy in 1841. Graduated number 1 in his class in 1845, and assigned as 2nd Lieut. to Corps of Engineers; 1st Lieut., 16 Mch, 1853; Capt. Corps of Engineers, 13 Dec., 1858. Resigned, 20 Feby, 1861, and entered the service of Confederate States and rose to the rank of Major-General. He built Fort Fisher, N. C., and was in command of the garrison when it was taken. Was wounded and captured, and imprisoned on Governor's Island, N. Y., where he d. s. p., 10 Mch, 1865. He left a widow, Kate D. Whiting.
2. Jasper Strong: b. in Houlton, Me., Apl, 1828. He graduated at Bowdoin College, then entered U. S. Military Academy, and received a commission in the Regular Army. At the breaking out of the Civil War, he entered the Confederate service, became a Brig. Gen., and died of disease contracted in the line of duty, at Richmond, Va., 25 Dec., 1862,<sup>1</sup> leaving a widow and a son, Jasper,

1. History of Bowdoin College. Me., pub. 1882, p. 637.

four years old, residing when last heard of at Charleston, S. C.

3. Robert E. K.: formerly a resident of New York City. [I do not know whether he is now living.]
4. Annie C.: m. Charles Wanzer of New York City.
5. Mary: is or was a teacher in New York City.

6. Nancy: born 8 Mch, 1793, at Lancaster, Mass. On 16 Jany, 1816, at Lancaster, she married Mr. Lyman H. Garfield,<sup>1</sup> then of Fitchburg, Mass., and later of Troy, N. Y., born on 23 Dec., 1791, and being son of Timothy Garfield and Emma Pond. The marriage ceremony was performed by the bride's father. Mr. Garfield was a merchant in Troy, N. Y. He died on 14 Aug., 1863, and his wife on 24 Mch, 1865. 7 children, viz:

1. Charles Lyman: b. 16 Sept., 1816, at Fitchburg, Mass.; m. Eleanor Cole at Albany, N. Y., on 15 Aug., 1842. He d. at Albany, N. Y., 5 Dec., 1891. 6 children:
  1. Charles Cole: b. Aug., 1843; d. 24 Oct., 1847.
  2. Anna Wicks: b. 2 June, 1845; d. 27 Oct., 1847.
  3. Henry Whiting: b. 16 Nov., 1849, (of Albany, N. Y.)
  4. Mary Cole: b. 4 Apl, 1851, (of Albany, N. Y.)
  5. Samuel Fisher: b. 29 Aug., 1854, (of Albany, N. Y.)
  6. Eleanor Frances: b. 20 June, 1861, (of Albany, N. Y.)
2. Sarah Whiting: b. at Fitchburg, Mass., on 28 June, 1818; m. Andrew J. Brackett, at Troy, N. Y., on 24 Sept., 1840. He born at Randolph, Vt., on 14 Feby, 1815. He d. at Rochester, N. Y., on 23 Jany, 1862, and she d. there on 13 July, 1870. 4 children, viz:
  1. Frances Augusta: b. 24 July, 1841, at Rochester, N. Y.; d. 25 Mch, 1858.
  2. Henry Whitehouse: b. 1 Feby, 1846; d. at Buffalo, N. Y., on 14 Sept., 1853.
  3. Andrew Jackson: b. at Rochester, N. Y., 30 June, 1851; m. (1) Sarah Louise Barton. One son, David Barton Brackett. m. (2) Ada Byron Williams, of Sodus, N. Y.
  4. Sarah Louise: b. at Rochester, 28 Mch, 1856; d. 10 Sept., 1857.

<sup>1</sup>. Information concerning this family was kindly furnished by Doct. R. Williams, of Le Roy, N. Y.; Miss Mary Cole Garfield, of Albany, N. Y.; Miss Mary Willard Garfield of Rochester, N. Y.; and Mr. Lyman Bouton Garfield, of New York, N. Y.

3. Anna Maria: b. 14 Mch, 1823, at Troy, N. Y.; m. Randall Williams, of Le Roy, N. Y., on 15 June, 1853. He b. 1 Sept., 1824. 3 children, viz:
  1. Mary Lillie: b. 7 Dec., 1856; d. 13 Aug., 1858.
  2. Seward Whiting: b. 11 Dec., 1861; m. on 4 June, 1890, Mary Louise, daut. of George W. Beverly and Sarah J. Hutchinson. 2 children.
  3. Minnie Louise: b. 28 May, 1865; d. 28 Feby, 1866.
4. Harriet Whiting: b. 16 July, 1825, at Troy, N. Y.; d. s. p. 28 Jany, 1895, in New York City.
5. Timothy Whiting: b. 16 Sept., 1828, at Troy, N. Y. Drowned in the Hudson River, while bathing with school fellows on 13 Aug., 1838.
6. Paul Willard: b. at Troy, N. Y., on 3 Nov., 1833; m. Susan Jane Dewey, at Rochester, N. Y., on 31 May, 1854. Lives at Cleveland, Ohio. 4 children, viz:
  1. Harriet Jennie: b. 13 May, 1856; m. John Potts Hobart, on 3 June, 1885. 4 children.
  2. Susan Augusta: b. 30 Aug., 1858; m. Harry A. Stanton on 5 Oct., 1892. 3 children.
  3. Willard Dewey: b. 16 Dec., 1861.
  4. Mary Willard: b. 23 Sept., 1865.
7. James Whiting: b. 23 Feby, 1836 at Troy, N. Y.; m. on 16 Aug., 1859, to Cornelia L. Bouton, b. on 31 Aug., 1838. He d. in New York City on 12 Jany, 1897. 2 children, viz:
  1. Lyman Bouton: b. 27 Aug., 1863.
  2. Amelia Whiting: b. 31 Mch, 1865; d. 27 July, 1865.

7. Thomas Jefferson,<sup>1</sup> was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 9 Dec., 1796, and settled at Ellsworth, Me., in 1817. Was Sheriff of Hancock, Co., Me.; Capt. in U. S. Revenue Marine Service; and held the rank of General in the State Militia. He married in 1819, Eliza J. Dutton, daut. of Col. Jesse Dutton, of Ellsworth, Me. He died at Castine, Me., on 16 Mch, 1834. She died on 13 Dec., 1872. 5 children, viz:

1. Thomas Jefferson: b. at Ellsworth, Me., 19 Apl., 1820. Was a Sea Captain, and never m. He died at Ellsworth on 6 Dec., 1870.

<sup>1</sup>. The record of this family was kindly furnished me by Mr. Henry Whiting, of Ellsworth, Me.

2. Henry: b. 15 July, 1821; m. on 18 May, 1845, Susan Jarvis, daut. of John H. Jarvis and Rebecca Hall, of Castine, Me. He was a merchant. Died on 22 Oct., 1892. 6 children, viz:
  1. Susan E.: b. 22 Sept., 1846; m. Albert W. Cushman, a merchant, on 25 Dec., 1864. 4 children.
  2. Mary F.: b. 7 Apl, 1849; m. Dr. O. M. Drake of Boston, Mass. 1 child, Maude, who m. Howard F. Butler, a lawyer of Boston, Mass.
  3. Thomas Jefferson: b. 3 Mch, 1851. Lives in Boston; unm.
  4. Samuel Kidder, 2d: b. 29 Apl, 1853. A merchant. m. Carrie N. Hathaway on 10 Jany, 1877. 2 children, viz:
    1. William E.: b. 20 Aug., 1878,
    2. Ray N. (daut.): b. 24 Jany, 1881.
  5. Henry: b. 17 Feby, 1855; m. on 24 Dec., 1881, Mary L. Campbell, daut. of Deacon Chas. Campbell of Cherryfield, Me. She was b. 25 Aug., 1858, and d. 24 June, 1897. No issue. Has been a merchant, and at present is Collector of Customs for District of Frenchmans Bay, and lives at Ellsworth, Me.
  6. George W.: b. 27 Jany, 1858. On 2 Jany, 1889, he m. Grace E. Sanders. 1 child, Dorothy, b. 13 Oct., 1889.
3. Samuel Kidder: b. 15 Oct., 1823, at Ellsworth, Me.; on 9 Apl, 1850, he married Eliza Morse, of Boston, Mass., merchant and banker. Served one term in State Legislature, and in the council of Gov. Chamberlain one term. Issue, 3 children:
  1. Charles: d. s. p.
  2. John H.: d. s. p.
  3. S. B.: d. s. p.
4. Joseph W.: b. 14 Oct., 1825, married Lorinda Harden, daut. of Deacon John Harden of Trenton, Me. Mr. Whiting is a merchant at Bar Harbor, Me. 4 children, viz:
 

Frank, Rebecca, Andrew Joseph, Eliza.
5. Andrew Jackson: b. 8 May 1830, married Mehitabel Allen. He was a merchant and shipbuilder. His wife d. 18 May, 1894, and he on 2 Feby, 1896, without issue.

8. Joseph: born 18 July, bapt. 22 July, 1798, at Lancaster, Mass. Died there on 7 Apl, 1799.

Said Abigail Kidder Whiting died on 1 Oct., 1798, and on the 14 Oct., 1799, said Timothy Whiting married (2) Lydia, daught. of John Phelps and Lois Davis (their intentions so to do having been entered in the Lancaster town records on 28 Sept., 1799). Issue:

9. Harriet: born at Lancaster, Mass., on 13 Dec., 1800, married on 10 Oct., 1821, Paul Willard, Esq., of Charlestown, Mass.,<sup>1</sup> son of Paul Willard and Martha Haskell, born in Lancaster, Mass., on 4 Aug., 1795. Graduate of Harvard College in 1817, admitted to the bar in Mch, 1821: Postmaster of Charlestown from 15 Sept., 1822, to July 1829: Clerk of State Senate from May 1823 to 1830. He died 18 Mch, 1856, and his wife died 25 Dec., 1879. 5 children, viz:

1. Sidney A.: b. 12 Nov., 1822; d. 15 June, 1888.
2. Paul: b. 26 Sept., 1824. Graduated from Harvard College in 1845. Lawyer at Boston, Mass. m. (1) on 29 Apl, 1849, Maria Louise McCleary, only daught. of Samuel F. and Maria Lynde. She d. 11 Feby, 1851. One child, Arthur Walter, b. 26 Dec., 1850. He m. (2) Mrs. Mary Read Weld, on 6 July, 1859. He d. 15 Aug., 1868.
3. Timothy Whiting: b. 6 Jany, 1826; m. on 6 May, 1858, Sarah Goodwin Gookin, daught. of Daniel Gookin, of Saco, Me., a lineal descendant of General David Gookin of early Colonial history. One child, Lucy: b. 18 Mch, 1859; d. 9 Feby, 1869.
4. Ellen Maria: b. 15 Apl, 1829; m. on 11 May, 1848, Honl. Arthur W. Austin, b. Mch, 1807. Graduated at Harvard College, 1825. Lawyer. She d. 12 June, 1867. He d. — Aug., 1884. Seven children, viz:
  1. Florence: b. 8 Mch, 1849. Resides at Peterboro, N. H.
  2. William Percy: b. 4 Sept., 1850, d. 19 Mch, 1877.
  3. Herbert: b. 10 Feby, 1852; d. 23 Apl, 1852.

<sup>1</sup>. The record concerning this family was kindly sent me by Mr. James E. Greenleaf of Charlestown, Mass.

4. Richard Douglass: b. 23 Jany, 1856; d. 21 Apl, 1856.
5. Henry Willard: b. 25 Feby, 1858; m. (1) — Hamanette, m. (2) —.
6. Mary: b. 14 Mch, 1860; m. Edward Carroll, of Jamaica Plains, Boston, Mass.
7. Arthur: d. in infancy.
5. Mary Elizabeth: b. 10 July 1831; m. on 7 Nov., 1853; James Edward Greenleaf, son of Rev. Patrick Henry Greenleaf, D. D., son of Honl. Simon Greenleaf, LL. D., Royall and Dana Prof. of Law at Harvard University. Her husband was b. 2 Aug., 1832. They reside at Charlestown, Mass. Three children, viz:
  1. Robert Willard: b. 24 Jany, 1855.
  2. Ellen Willard: b. 22 Dec., 1857.
  3. Mary Willard: b. 29 July, 1861. Artist. Resides Charlestown, Mass.

10: Charles: born at Lancaster on 20 Nov., and baptized on 21 Nov., 1802; died on 3 Oct., 1803.

11. James: born at Lancaster on 30 Jany, and baptized on 3 Feby, 1805. He went to Ellsworth, Me., with his brother, Thomas Jefferson, and was for a number of years in business with him. Moved to Boston, Mass., about 1840 or 1841; was a member of the City Government—an Alderman and for a time, acting Mayor. He afterwards moved to Brooklyn, N. Y.

On 15 Oct., 1828, at Boston, Mass., he married Mary Ann B. Lillie, who was born at Boston, Mass., on 28 May, 1810. He died in June, 1876, and his wife died on 17 Feby, 1891. 6 children, viz:

1. John Switzer Lillie: b. at Ellsworth, Me., on 11 June, 1829; deceased.
2. Sarah: b. at Ellsworth, Me., 3 May, 1834; m. E. Osgood Libby, of Portland, Me., on 15 Oct., 1855. She lives in New York City, N. Y. He d. in 1860. 2 children, viz:
  1. Lillian: b. Boston, Mass., 15 Jany, 1857.
  2. Harrison Jewell: b. Boston, Mass., 1 Apl, 1858; m. Edith Wilcox, of Brooklyn, N. Y., on 7 June, 1893.





3. Harriet Willard: b. at Boston, Mass., on 24 June, 1841; m. Samuel T. Maccougall, of Brooklyn, N. Y., on 23 Jany, 1874. He d. in June, 1895. 2 children, viz:
  1. Arthur: b. — Oct., 1875.
  2. Mary Ann: b. — Nov., 1876.
4. Catherine Francis: b. in Boston, Mass., on 16 Jany, 1843; m. (1) in 1860, William H. Nichols, of Brooklyn, N. Y. He d. in 1863, and she m. (2) Charles S. Champney, of Dorchester, Mass., where they now reside.
 

Issue by her first husband:

  1. William Hammond, who m. Bessie Crowe, of Roxbury, Mass.
  2. Catherine Francis, deceased.

Issue by second husband:

  1. Susan Spear: m. Charles Alden, of Roxbury, Mass.
  2. Charles Shepard.
  3. Florence Austin.
5. Mary Ann: b. in Boston, Mass., on 13 Mch, 1846; m. T. Thornton Callaghan, of Brooklyn, N. Y., on 28 May, 1877. 3 children, viz:
  1. Thornton Whiting.
  2. Florence.
  3. Lillian Whiting, deceased.
6. James Levi: b. Boston, Mass., on 5 July, 1850; m. Dora Smith of Brooklyn, N. Y., on 15 Oct., 1878. 2 children, viz:
  1. Dora Theresa: d. 14 Feby, 1882.
  2. Robert Lillie.

12. Mary Phelps: born 11 Mch, 1818, and died the same day.

Said Timothy Whiting died on 13 Jany, 1826, and his wife, Lydia Phelps, died on 15 June, 1851.

## EIGHTH GENERATION.

JOHN WHITING, son of Timothy Whiting and Abigail Kidder, was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 10 Oct., baptized on 13 Oct., 1782; and on 28 June, 1800, married Anna.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See Carter Family, Fifth Generation, *infra*.

daughter of Joseph Carter and Ann Smith of Lancaster, Mass., and later of Fitzwilliam, N. H., who was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 1 Aug., 1782. They were married by Capt. Timothy Whiting, the groom's father, her name being given in the Lancaster town records as "Nancy," and by that name she was married and always thereafter known. He was a surveyor and contractor, and in 1804, with his wife and two children, leaving Lancaster moved to Maine, living first at Edington and later at Brewer, both places being upon the Penobscot River, the former about four miles above, and the latter opposite Bangor.

The house in which my mother was born, built by her father in June, 1805, (the first story of brick and second of wood, small and unpretending, facing the river—the highway alone between it and the river bank), was torn down in 1872. In the winter of 1814-15 they came to Bath, traveling alone with their own conveyances, and for a year or two lived about one and one-half miles west of the village in a log house, which stood upon the present Soldiers' Home grounds, on the river bank, a few rods below the railroad bridge. In a short time Mr. Whiting purchased lands across the river, up the hollow southwest of the village, where the old stone quarry is, and there they remained for some years. Coming later into the village, he purchased the property on Liberty street, where the Beekman Block now stands, occupied it for some years, and then moved the house to West William street (the same now being owned and occupied by Mrs. Lindsay Davison), and there they both lived and died.

Mr. Whiting was a stirring and active man. In 1822 he served as Secretary of The Steuben County Agricultural Society, and held numerous offices of trust and confidence. His wife died on 14 May, 1852, and he died on 14 Jany, 1853. Issue:

1. Abigail Kidder: born at Lancaster, Mass., on 29 Aug., 1801; married William Perine, who was born on 25 Feby, 1792. They lived and died at Dansville, N. Y.,—

she on 11 Feby, 1859, and he in 1879. 7 children, viz :

1. Henry Whiting: b. 2 June, 1821; d. 12 Mch, 1896, at Bath, N. Y.
2. Nancy Whiting: b. 7 Sept., 1825; d. s. p. 5 Sept., 1856.
3. Sarah: b. 16 Apl., 1828; d. s. p. 7 Dec., 1854.
4. William Willson: b. 18 May, 1830; d. 22 Aug., 1881.
5. John Whiting: b. 21 May 1837; d. s. p. 8 Oct., 1855.
6. Edward Payson: b. 16 July, 1839; d. 20 Apl, 1865.
7. Clarence: b. 3 Feby, 1842.

2. John Whiting: born 25 July, 1803, at Lancaster, Mass.; married Sarah Emerson on 1 Jany, 1824; she born 15 Mch, 1798. He was a representative man and farmer of the town of Howard, Steuben Co., N. Y., and held high rank in the State Militia for many years. He died in said town of Howard on 15 June, 1871, and his wife died on 15 July, 1882. 8 children, viz :

1. Lydia Emerson: b. 10 Oct., 1824; d. s. p. 23 Jany, 1848.
2. Timothy Whiting: b. 31 Mch, 1826; d. 29 Nov., 1889.
3. Nancy: b. 30 Nov., 1827; m. William H. Willis, of Howard, N. Y.; d. 20 Sept., 1894.
4. Angeline Sanborn: b. 29 Jany, 1829; m. Orren Y. Graves.
5. Sarah: b. 10 Jany, 1831; d. s. p. 31 Jany, 1844.
6. Abraham Emerson: b. 7 Aug., 1832; d. s. p. 15 Feby, 1851.
7. Mary Whiting: b. 7 June, 1834; d. s. p. 29 Jany, 1844.
8. John Whiting: b. 5 May, 1836; d. 15 Apl, 1891.

3. NANCY: <sup>1</sup> born 2 Jany, 1806, at Eddington, Me.; married Reuben Robie.

4. Sarah Upton: born 12 June, 1807, at Eddington, Me.; married Wm. H. Bull, of Bath, N. Y., on 20 Sept., 1829. He was born at Litchfield, Conn., on 8 Apl, 1795. She died at Bath on 14 Mch, 1853, and he died on 15 Feby, 1883. 5 children, viz :

1. Mary Whiting: b. at Bath, 18 Oct., 1830; d. s. p. there on 15 Mch, 1880.
2. Susan: b. 1 Jany, 1832; d. s. p. 14 Mch, 1832.

<sup>1</sup>. See Robie Family, Eleventh Generation, *supra*.

3. Caroline Dudley: b. 24 Sept., 1837; m. (1) John H. Wilson, of Bath, on 20 Oct., 1865, and (2) Lewis Beers Joy. She d. 25 Aug., 1890.
4. Sarah Buell: b. 5 Dec. 1842; m. Augustus Franklin Barnes, of Wellsboro, Pa., on 19 Feby. 1873.
5. Augusta Ellen: b. 5 Nov., 1844; m. Edwin Lawrence Church on 20 Oct., 1868. She d. — Sept., 1881.

5. Timothy: born 7 Feby, 1809, at Brewer, Me.; married Sarah Ann McCall on 18 Dec., 1833. She was born at Painted Post, N. Y., in Nov., 1813. Up to 1856 he had been an active business man at Bath, N. Y.; that year he moved with his family to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, where he was President of the Iowa State Insane Hospital, and President of a State Bank. He died there on 6 Feby, 1887, and his wife died on 8 Sept., 1893. 11 children, viz:

1. John Howard: b. 6 Dec., 1834; m. Julia K. May, on 22 Sept., 1856. He d. at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa, 17 Sept., 1895.
2. Ann Elizabeth: b. 19 Nov., 1836; m. Jas. H. Hopkins on 19 Oct., 1859.
3. Harriet: b. 8 Mch, 1839, at Tyrone, N. Y.; d. 19 Sept., 1843, at Bath.
4. Ansel James: b. 19 June, 1841, at Bath; d. 2 Jany, 1867, at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.
5. Henry: b. 25 May, 1844, at Bath; m. — Gillis in Nov., 1874.
6. Sophia Erwin: b. 3 Aug., 1846, at Bath; m. Robert Gillis on 4 Aug., 1868. They live at Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.
7. Charles Howell: b. 1 June, 1848, at Bath; m. Frances E. Leggett on 7 Sept., 1869.
8. Samuel Shannon: b. 23 Oct., 1850, at Bath; m. Sarah F. Randall in June, 1871.
9. Herbert Timothy: b. 8 Feby, 1852, at Bath; d. there on 13 Dec., 1855.
10. Sarah Maria: b. at Bath, 20 July, 1853; d. there 24 Feby, 1856.
11. Frank Herbert: b. at Mt. Pleasant on 30 Aug., 1857; m. Milah Cherry in May, 1879.

6. Harriet: born 22 Nov., 1810, at Brewer, Me., married Ira M. Calkins, son of Frederick and Polly Calkins on 20 Dec., 1831. He was born 1 Feby, 1804. From the year

1834, they lived in the town of Bath upon their farm. He died 2 Feby, 1885, and she on 4 Feby, 1889. 12 children, viz :

1. John Whiting: b. in Pulteney, N. Y., 4 Sept., 1832; m. Adelaide Niles on 28 Oct., 1862. They live at Quincy, Ills.
2. Mary Keeler: b. in Pulteney, 9 June, 1834; m. Jerome B. Smallidge on 12 Jany, 1858. She d. 16 Dec., 1885.
3. Helen Ann: b. at Bath 24 Dec., 1835; m. Levi Robie<sup>1</sup> on 5 May, 1869.
4. Sarah Lauzetta: b. 19 Sept., 1837; d. s. p. 17 Sept., 1860.
5. Levi Whiting: b. 6 July, 1839; d. 9 Dec., 1863, in the military service of his country.
6. Harriet Elizabeth: b. 25 Oct., 1840; m. Truman G. Ford, 4 Mch, 1885. She d. 12 Mch, 1888, at Toledo, Ohio.
7. James Henry: b. 31 Oct., 1842; d. 11 Sept., 1843.
8. Henry James: b. 31 Oct., 1842; d. 10 Oct., 1843.
9. Emma Mariah: b. 10 Nov., 1844; m. Philip M. Little on 16 Mch, 1870.
10. Frances Abigail: b. 15 June, 1846; m. Truman G. Ford, 8 Nov., 1875. She d. 19 Sept., 1883.
11. Ira F.: b. 12 Mch, 1848; m. Clara B. Woods on 6 Jany, 1873.
12. Jefferson Whiting: b. 4 June, 1851; m. Jennie C. Brundage on 21 May, 1886. They live upon the homestead in the town of Bath.

7. Mary: born 16 Dec., 1812, at Brewer, Me., married Rev. John Kennard of the Methodist Church. She died on 15 June, 1852. He died, 12 Oct., 1865. 2 children, viz :

1. Sarah: m. S. E. Hitchcock on 29 Sept., 1858, and d. s. p. on 20 Oct., 1877.
2. John Whiting: b. 10 Aug., 1842; m. Hattie E. Hoyt, of Lima, N. Y., on 3 Oct., 1862. They reside at Jonesboro, Ark.

8. Levi Carter: born 14 Oct., 1814, at Brewer, Me., married Pamela Nelson Woods, of Bath, N. Y., dau. of William Woods, Esq., and Mary B. Lyon.

Mrs. Whiting was born at Bath, on 7 Feby, 1823, and died there on 29 July, 1847. He was a merchant, one of the most prominent and energetic business men Bath ever had; was most closely identified with its prosperity and entered eagerly

<sup>1</sup>. See Robie Family, Tenth Generation, *supra*.

into all measures for the public good—in a word, he was the type of a public-spirited man. Was Village President in 1851-3-4-5; for years Capt. of the Bath Artillery Co., and Col. of 60th Regt., N. Y. S. M. He died at Bath on 9 Apl, 1861. 2 children, viz:

1. Helena: b. 8 Sept., 1843; m. Honl. James Madison Barker, Judge of Mass. Supreme Court and living at Pittsfield, Mass., on 21 Sept., 1864; Judge Barker was b. at Pittsfield, Mass., 23 Oct., 1839. She d. 11 Apl, 1889.
2. William Woods: b. 26 May, 1847; m. Mary Reed Spellman, of Albany, N. Y., on 4 June, 1873. She b. 21 Aug., 1851. Mr. Whiting was a paper dealer at Pittsfield, Mass., and died suddenly on 7 Aug., 1899, while serving his second term as Mayor of that city.

9. Sampson S. Wilder: born 14 June, 1816, at Bath; died on 22 June, 1816.

10. Henry: born 10 Feby, 1818, at Bath, was Cadet at U. S. Military Academy from 1 July, 1836, to 1 July, 1840, when he graduated, No. 17 in his class, and was made 2nd Lieut. 5th Infantry and served in garrison in 1840-1845, and in the military occupation of Texas 1845-46; resigned 25 Mch, 1846. Teacher at St. Clair, Mich., 1846; at Bath, N. Y., 1846-7; merchant at St. Clair, 1847-61; Regent Michigan University, 1858-63; Col. 2nd Vermont Regt. Infantry, 26 June, 1861 (in Battles of Bull Run, Williamsburg, Savage Station and Fredericksburg); resigned, 14 Feby, 1863. He married (1) Pamela Rice on 29 Nov., 1843, at Mackinac, Mich. She born 18 Aug., 1824, at Schoharie, N. Y., and died 26 Jany, 1853; and he married (2) Mary Rice, his first wife's sister, on 10 Oct., 1859. He died on 23 June, 1887. 10 children, viz:

1. Lilia: b. at Mackinac, Mich., 25 Nov., 1844; m. James M. Sanborn on 29 Sept., 1868.
2. Justin Rice: b. at Bath, N. Y., on 18 Feby, 1847; m. Emily Owen on 30 Apl, 1878. and lives at St. Clair, Mich. He has been State Senator, and for several terms Member of Congress from his district; and in 1898 was the Democratic candidate for Governor of his State.

3. John: b. St. Clair, 28 Feby, 1849; d. 2 Aug., 1870.
4. Sarah Augusta: b. St. Clair, 25 June, 1851; m. (1) Sherwood Peabody on 31 Oct., 1878. He d. —, and she m. (2) Harlow P. Davock, Esq., of Detroit, Mich., on 4 Jany, 1883.
5. Mary Rice: b. St. Clair, 15 Sept., 1853; m. Alex B. Raymond on 6 June, 1877. Her husband is a merchant in Detroit.
6. Anna Belle: b. St. Clair, 16 Oct., 1855; m. Geo. E. Wasey on 4 Oct., 1877. He d. —.
7. Francis Raymond: b. St. Clair, 13 June, 1864; m. Abbie A. Irwin on 15 Sept., 1887. They live in Philadelphia, Pa.
8. George Barnard: b. St. Clair on 19 Apl, 1867; d. 7 Nov., 1867.
9. Hattie Coe: b. St. Clair, 20 Dec., 1868.
10. William Scott: b. St. Clair, 2 Sept., 1871.

11. Andrew Jackson: born at Bath on 4 Sept., 1820, married (1) Amarilla Jane Norton, born —, 1812, and (2) Mary Morgianna Hubbard on 1 Oct., 1869. She was born on 1 Jany, 1842. He died at Gamble Mines, Ala., on 6 Apl, 1889. 2 children, viz:

1. Ernest Grove: b. 8 Sept., 1876.
2. Ruby Estella: b. 30 Sept., 1877.

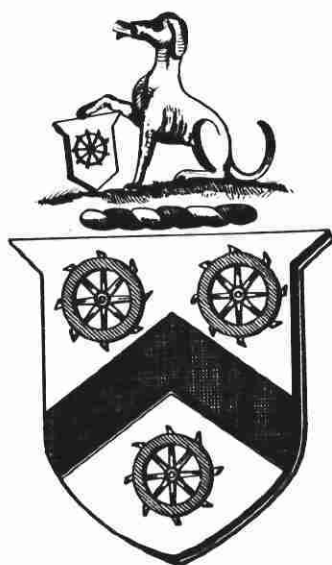
12. Eliza Cruger: born on 13 Mch, 1824, at Bath, married Addison Niles, M. D., —, 1848. He was born, 26 Apl, 1812, and died on 5 Apl, 1875, at Quincy, Ills. He was a physician and surgeon. 2 children, viz:

1. Martha: b. at Bath, N. Y., 13 Mch, 1850; d. there on 23 Feby, 1851.
2. John Whiting: b. at Bath, —, 1851; m. Roseland Kenney in 1880. He is practicing medicine in Chicago, Ills.

13. Thomas Jefferson: born at Bath on 24 Apl, 1826, married Nancy Gay on 11 Oct., 1849. She was born 26 Apl, 1830. He died, 13 Sept., 1895. She died on 11 May, 1899. 1 child, viz:

1. Emily E.: m. John F. Kellogg on 2 Nov., 1874. He d. 8 Feby, 1885.





## THE CARTER FAMILY.

THE CARTERS were early comers to the Colonies from England, and many of them attained prominence and distinction, noticeably—Col. Richard Carter who, in 1726-27, was Colonial Lieut. Governor of Virginia, a man of wealth and widely known.

The family was also represented among the earlier New England settlers. The first one of whom we have any record being Robert Carter, who came over in 1620 in the Mayflower, as the servant of William Mullins, but died the next season.

Joshua Carter was at Dorchester, Mass., in 1633, and was made a freeman on 14 May, 1634. Joseph Carter appeared at Newbury in 1636; Thomas Carter at Charlestown, the same year, (the latter having been made a freeman on 9 Mch, 1637); and another Thomas Carter at Dedham and Watertown in 1635.

Samuel R. Carter, in an address at Woburn on 11 June, 1884, says: "The Virginia Carters claim the same English ancestry as is claimed for our Rev. Thomas Carter; their first ancestor in this country, John Carter, came over in 1635, and brought with him the coat-of-arms of the Garston family."

There were four original Thomas Carters dating from nearly the same period, and in the case of three of them, the names of their children and grandchildren are nearly identical. Besides the Rev. Thos. Carter of Woburn, are Thos. Carter of Charlestown, blacksmith, whose wife's name was Mary —; another Thomas Carter of Charlestown, who married Esther Marlow; and Thomas Carter of Sudbury, Me.

The Arms of the family of Richard Carter, of Garston, are as follows:

"Argent on a chevron between three cart-wheels vert."

Crest, "On a mount vert, a greyhound sejant argent sustaining a shield of the last, charged with a cart-wheel vert."

For information concerning the different generations of this family, I am chiefly indebted to Mrs. Clara A. Carter and Mrs. Sarah A. Carter, who published "The Carter Family" in 1887, from which book I have obtained most valuable assistance.

## FIRST GENERATION.

THOMAS CARTER, from whom we descend, was born in England in 1610, during the reign of James I., presumably in Hertfordshire, at or near St. Albans.

Samuel R. Carter, quoted *supra*, says "that he thinks that said Thomas Carter descended from Richard Carter, lord of Manor of Garston, in the Parish of Watford, (by letters patent of 12 July, 1545, from Henry VIII.), and must have been his great grandson." He was matriculated at St. Johns College, Cambridge, 1 Apl, 1626, where he received the degree of B. A. in Jany, 1629-30, and M. A. in 1633.

On 2 Apl, 1635, with forty others, he embarked at London on the ship *Planter* (Capt. Nicholas Travece), as a servant to one George Giddings, to elude detection no doubt by the officers under orders of the Privy Council, to prevent such embarkations.

He became a citizen of Dedham, Mass., shortly after its incorporation in Sept., 1636, taking the freeman's oath on 9 Mch, 1636-7, studied for the ministry, and first "exerted his faculties" there; and thence he removed to Watertown, where he was an elder in the Church. He was also proprietor of a homestall of 10 acres and a farm of 92 acres in Watertown; and then went to Woburn, and was ordained

first pastor of the Church of Christ there on 22 Nov., 1642, O. S., or 2 Dec., N. S., at a salary of £80 a year, which in 1674 was increased by the addition of 20 cords of wood each year, delivered at his door.

At the time of his settlement, the town built him a residence, and presented it to him; and they also gave him lands, and allowed him his full proportion with the other inhabitants who were proprietors.

Until within the last twenty-five years, it has generally been conceded that for his wife he married Mary, daught. of Philemon Dalton.

Upon this subject, we have the following authorities:

"His wife, Mary, who may have been the daught. of Philemon Dalton, as I infer from the will of his brother Timothy's wife, Ruth, (having no children) in which she remembers Mary Carter with the children of Philemon Dalton."—*Savage's Genral Dict., Vol. 1, pp. 340-1-2.*

"He married Mrs. Mary Dalton before his settlement in Woburn."—*Sewell's Hist. of Woburn, p. 126.*

As far as I have been able to discover, the statement that his wife was Mary Dalton never was questioned until Oct., 1873, when Mr. Wm. H. Whitmore of Boston, Mass., in an article upon the Dalton and Batcheller pedigrees, claimed that she was Mary Parkhurst and of kin to George Parkhurst of Watertown, called the emigrant, from whom Mr. Gabriel H. Parkhurst and brothers of Bath, N. Y., descend, and produced certain documentary proofs to sustain his position, which do not make it clear to my mind that she was a Parkhurst. Thinking that in the past twenty-five years Mr. Whitmore would quite likely have secured further evidence to sustain his claim, I lately made inquiry of him and was advised that *he* had no *further* proofs to give me.

Samuel R. Carter, in his historical address at Woburn, quoted *supra*, says: "Recent investigations render it doubtful whether her maiden name was Dalton or Parkhurst."

Mr. Carter lived, and died at Woburn on 5 Sept., 1684; and upon his death, the town selectmen voted £2, 9s for

14 gals. of wine. This practice originated in a commendable desire to show hospitality to those who came to funerals. His wife died 28 Mch, 1687. Issue :

1. SAMUEL : born at Woburn, 8 Aug., 1640, of whom more hereafter.

2. Judith : born at Watertown, married (1) Samuel Converse on 8 June, 1660 : (2) Giles Fifield on 2 May, 1672. She died, 1676.

3. Theophilus : born 12 June, 1645, died 15 Feby, 1649.

4. Mary : born 24 July, 1648, married (1) John Wyman, Jr., about 1671, who was killed<sup>1</sup> by the Indians on 19 Dec. 1675, at the Swamp fight, or Narragansett Fort fight, within the present bounds of South Kingston, R. I. (The cause which led to said fight, was the belief among the Commissioners of the United Colonies, that the Narragansetts were deeply implicated in the designs of King Phillip, in direct violation of their treaty of peace, and they attacked the Indians in their own country and defeated them). She married (2) Nathaniel Bachiler of Hampton, N. H., on 31 Oct., 1676. She died, 1688. 8 children, viz :

1. Mercy: b. 11 Dec., 1677; m. Samuel Dearborn.
2. Mary. b. 18 Sept., 1679; d. young.
3. Samuel: b. 10 Jany, 1681; m. Elizabeth Davis.
4. Jonathan: m. Sarah Blake.
5. Theodate: m. Morris Hobbs.
6. Thomas: b. 1685 or 86; m. (1) Mary Moulton, (2) Sarah Tuck; d. 10 Feby, 1764.
7. Joseph: b. 9 Aug., 1687; m. Mehitabel Marston; d. 26 Oct., 1730.
8. Mary: b. 19 Oct., 1688.

5. Abigail : born 10 June, 1649-50, married John Smith on 7 May, 1674, and died prior to 1684.

1. History of Woburn, Mass., by Samuel Sewell, p. 118.

6. Deborah: born 15 Sept., 1651, died 14 Dec., 1667.

7. Timothy: born 12 June, 1653, married Anna, daut. of David Fiske, of Lexington, on 3 May, 1680. He died on 8 July, 1727. 13 children.

8. Thomas: born 8 June, 1653, in 1682 married Margery Whitmore, of Cambridge. She born on 9 Sept., 1668, died on 3 Oct., 1754. 6 children.

## SECOND GENERATION.

SAMUEL CARTER, son of Thomas Carter and Mary Dalton (?), was born at Woburn, Mass., on 8 Aug., 1640. Graduated at Harvard College in 1660, and in 1672 married Eunice, daut. of John and Eunice Mousall Brooks. She was born 10 Oct., 1655. He was admitted an inhabitant and proprietor of the common lands, by a vote of the town of Woburn, on 4 Jany, 1665-6, and held several responsible offices in that town—Selectman, 1679-81-82-83; Commissioner of Rates in 1680; Town Clerk in 1690.<sup>1</sup> On the 21 Oct., 1692, he was called to preach at Groton, Mass., where he died in the autumn of 1693. She married (2) Capt. James Parker, and (3) John Kendall. Issue:

1. Mary: born 24 July, 1673.

2. Samuel (1): born 27 Aug., 1675, died at Woburn on 10 Sept., 1676.

3. Samuel (2): born 7 Jany, 1678, married in Mch, 1701, Dorothy, daut. of Nathaniel and Mary Sawyer Wilder. She born 1686. He was assigned to the garrison on George Hill, and by an attack of the Indians on 31 July, 1704, lost considerable property. He was Selectman in 1723, and served upon various town committees. He died at Lancaster, Mass., on 30 Aug. 1738. 12 children, viz:

1. History of Woburn, *supra*, p. 127.

1. Samuel: b. 1703; m. Jemima Houghton; d. at Lancaster, 20 May, 1761. 12 children.
2. Eunice: b. 1704; m. David Osgood, and d. at Sterling on 16 Nov., 1789. 7 children.
3. Nathaniel: b. 1706; m. (1) Thankful Sawyer, (2) Dorcas Spoffard, and d. at Leominster on 20 July, 1787. 11 children.
4. Dorothy: m. Thomas Fairbank on 4 Apl, 1729. 8 children.
5. Anna: m. Daniel Knight on 3 July, 1733.
6. Jonathan: b. 1711; m. Dameris Joslin; d. at Leominster, Mass., 19 Mch, 1799. 9 children.
7. Ephraim: b. 1713; m. (1) Mary Osgood, (2) Abigail Wilder. 11 children.
8. Oliver: b. 1715; m. (1) 1738, Beulah Wilder, b. 1720; d. 1 Mch, 1777. m. (2) 27 Aug. 1777, Widow Hannah Flagg; d. at Leominster, 11 Sept., 1790. 8 children.
9. Mary: b. 1719; m. John Whitcomb, and d. at Bolton, Mass., 3 Feby, 1743. 3 children.
10. Elizabeth: b. 1722; m. Joseph Osgood, Jr., and d. at Lancaster on 9 Oct., 1755. 6 children.
11. Prudence: b. 22 Feby, 1723; m. Stephen Buss, b. 8 Aug. 1718. She d. 6 Apl, 1789, at Leominster. 13 children.
12. Josiah: b. 26 Jany, 1726; m. 1745, Tabitha Hough, who b. 1729, d. 29 June, 1810. He d. 13 Feby, 1812. 5 children.

4. John: born 14 Mch, 1680, at Woburn, was a soldier under the command of Capt. Wm. Tyng. Lived for a time on the paternal estate in Lancaster, and died there on 26 Mch, 1705.<sup>2</sup>

5. THOMAS: born 3 Apl, 1682, of whom more hereafter.

6. Nathaniel: born 7 Apl, 1685.

7. Eunice: born 29 Mch, 1687.

8. Abigail (1): born — May, 1689, d. young.

9. Abigail (2): born 30 May, 1690.

1. Honl. James C. Carter of New York City is one of his descendants.

2. Carter Family, by Mrs. Clara A. Carter & Mrs. Sarah A. Carter, pub. 1887, p. 196.

## THIRD GENERATION.

THOMAS CARTER, son of Samuel Carter and Eunice Brooks, was born at Woburn, Mass., on 3 Apl, 1682. In 1707, he married Ruth, daught. of Edward Phelps and Ruth Andrews. She born 1 June, 1684, at Andover, Mass. They lived at Lancaster, Mass. He was an innkeeper, also a tanner; and in 1723 was Town Treasurer, and held other town offices, and owned quite a large estate (an interesting inventory and account of the division of the same being found in the Probate Court records at Worcester, Mass.). He died on 31 Mch, 1737. She died 25 Dec., 1739. Both being buried in the old burying ground in Lancaster, Mass. Issue:

1. Ruth: born 26 Apl, 1708, married on 30 Apl, 1728, John Haywood of Lunenburg, Mass. She died on 3 Aug., 1760, and he on 12 June, 1779, *ae.* 76 years. 7 children, viz:

1. Silent—son: b. 25 Aug. 1728.
2. Ruth: b. 15 Feby, 1729-30; d. 28 May, 1740.
3. Sarah: b. 13 Dec., 1732.
4. Abigail: b. 13 Aug., 1733; d. 28 May, 1740.
5. Prudence: b. 11 Feby, 1734-5; d. 30 May, 1740.
6. Lucy: b. 26 Aug., 1739; d. 31 May, 1740.
7. Ruth: b. 4 Feby, 1741-2.

2. Abigail: born 29 Dec., 1711, married on 23 Feby, 1735, Caleb Wilder, son of Caleb Wilder and Lucy Gardner, born 1710, and died on 19 June, 1756. They lived in Leominster. She died on 1 Oct., 1804. 8 children, viz:

1. Caleb (1): b. Feby, 1737; d. 5 Mch, 1737.
2. Samuel: b. 7 May, 1739; m. (1) on 15 Feby, 1768, Dorothy Carter, b. 21 May, 1750, d. 1790. m. (2) Abigail Fairbanks, widow of Josiah Fairbanks, and probably a sister to his first wife. He died in 1798. 10 children.
3. Caleb (2): b. 1 July, 1741; m. — Woodward.
4. Nahum: b. 17 Aug., 1743.
5. Abigail: b. 24 Apl, 1746; d. 1778.



6. Levi: b. 23 Apl, 1750; m. 1779, Sarah Stoddard. 7 children.
7. Sarah: b. 6. Aug., 1752.
8. Anna: b. 10 July, 1755.

3. JOHN: born 23 Apl, 1713, of whom more hereafter.

4. Thomas (1): born 12 Feby, 1714, died young.

5. Thomas (2): born 30 Apl, 1716, married on 19 Jany, 1739, Betty Sawyer, born 1712, daught. of Elias and Beatrix Sawyer. They lived in Lunenburg. He was called "Cornet Thomas Carter"—the title of an office which he held under the king. He died on 2 Mch, 1802, and his wife in July, 1807. 9 children, viz:

1. Thomas: b. 4 May, 1741; m. 13 Feby, 1765, Priscilla Reed, of Lunenburg, b. 10 Aug., 1749. He d. 23 May, 1773. She d. in Leominster in 1830. 4 children.
2. Elijah: b. 26 Feby, 1742-3; m. Jane Goodrich. They lived in Fitchburg, where he was Selectman and Assessor in 1776, 1778 and 1779. 12 children.
3. David: b. 26 Apl, 1745.
4. Prudence: b. 15 June, 1746, at Lunenburg; m. 9 May, 1765, Thomas Hartwell, of same place, b. 15 Jany, 1740. Early in this century, they removed to Alstead, N. H., where she d. 29 Jany, 1818. He d. 2 Nov., 1800.
5. John: b. 13 Sept., 1748; m. (1) 26 Sept., 1773, Lydia Nichols, of Leominster, who d. 25 Sept., 1807. m. (2) 11 June, 1811, Sarah Cooper, who d. 6 Mch, 1824. He d. 2 Mch, 1824. 9 children.
6. Phineas: b. 30 Apl, 1751; m. Eunice Peabody, of Exeter, N. H., b. 1756, d. 2 Dec., 1844. He d. 29 Sept., 1834. 10 children.
7. Beatrix: b. 18 Nov., 1753; m. 25 Feby, 1773, in Lunenburg, Lieut. Samuel Tarbell, who was a member of the Lexington Co. in 1775; a Lieut. in Capt. Stone's Co. in 1777, and in Col. Hale's Regt. in 1778. She d. 20 Aug., 1839. 2 children.
8. Ruth: b. 21 Dec., 1756; m. 30 Nov., 1775, William Nichols of Leominster. She d. 4 Nov., 1811. He d. 11 Dec., 1835. 7 children.
9. Vashti: b. 17 May, 1758; d. 20 Oct., 1760.

6. Elizabeth: born 17 Jany, 1718, married on 20 Feby,

1739, Andrew, son of Joseph Wilder and Lucy Gardner, of Lancaster, Mass., born 28 Dec., 1706, died 10 Feby, 1774. 11 children, viz :

1. Andrew (1): b. 11 Sept., 1740; d. 15 Sept., 1740.
2. Andrew (2): b. 12 Oct., 1741; d. 10 Feby, 1775.
3. Elizabeth: b. 4 Apl, 1743; d. 28 May, 1807.
4. Thomas: b. 27 Feby, 1744; d. 30 July, 1746.
5. Ruth: b. 15 Dec., 1746; d. 30 June, 1754.
6. Abigail: b. 7 July, 1748; d. 8 Aug., 1814.
7. Abijah: b. 28 Nov. 1750; m. (1) 1 Oct., 1774, Sarah Ellis. 2 children. m. (2) 7 Nov., 1780, Martha Blake. 2 children. m. (3) 17 Oct., 1784, Beulah Johnson. 2 children. m. (4) Oct., 1789, Tamar Wilder.
8. Deborah: b. 10 Aug., 1753; d. 20 Aug., 1755.
9. Joseph: b. 26 May, 1757; d. 17 Aug., 1778.
10. Peter: b. 10 Apl, 1761; m. Tamar Rice, b. 1763, d. 9 Jany, 1843. He d. 25 Apl, 1841.
11. Calvin: b. 19 Oct., 1764; d. 29 Feby, 1782.

7. James : born 8 Feby, 1720, in Lancaster, Mass., married (1) on 29 Mch, 1744, Prudence, daught. of Elias and Beatrix Sawyer, born in Lancaster on 24 Sept., 1726, and died 10 Jany, 1746. Married (2) on 2 June, 1747, Mary Walker, who died on 18 Apl, 1795. He died on 15 July, 1800. 9 children, viz :

1. Prudence: b. 7 Jany, 1746; d. young.
2. Levi: b. in Lancaster on 28 Mch, 1748; m. 20 Jany, 1774, Silence Beaman, who d. 23 Nov., 1823. He settled in Winchendon, Mass., about 1773. Later lived and d. in Maine. 4 children.
3. Mary: b. 15 Nov., 1749; m. 1 Jany, 1793, Richard Sawtelle, of Groton, Mass., where she d. 29 Sept., 1829.
4. Sarah: b. 28 Sept., 1751, at Lancaster, Mass.; m. John Squire, She d. at Weathersfield, Vt., 5 May, 1824. 5 children.
5. James: b. at Lancaster, Mass., 9 Nov., 1753; m. 1 Nov., 1779, Susanna Kendall, of Leominster. He was a physician in Lancaster, and d. there 17 Jany, 1817. 4 children.
6. Rebecca: b. 25 Dec., 1756; m. 20 June, 1784, Peter Manning, of Townsend, Mass. She d. 2 Sept., 1821. 8 children.
7. Luke: b. 12 Dec., 1757; d. 22 May, 1778.

8. Asa: b. 27 Apl, 1760; m. (1) 11 Dec., 1782, Mary Joslin. She d. 17 Dec., 1798, ae. 35 yrs. m. (2) in 1801, Ruth Culver, who d. 9 Aug., 1860. He was a physician at Weathersfield, Vt., where he lived, and d. 10 Oct., 1811. 15 children.
9. Ruth: b. 7 May, 1762; m. (1) Deacon Sawyer, of Bolton, (2) John Ballard, of Lancaster, (3) — Moore.

8. Sarah (1): born 6 Nov., 1722, died young.

9. Sarah (2): born 10 Nov., 1725, married on 23 Mch. 1744, Josiah Ballard, of Lancaster, Mass. She died on 31 Mch, 1799, and he on 6 Aug., 1799. 12 children, viz:

1. Sarah: b. 13 Jany, 1744.
2. Sarah (2): b. 31 Jany, 1745.
3. Sarah (3): b. 30 Nov. 1747; m. 1 Aug., 1768, Samuel Wilder, Lancaster. 10 children.
4. Josiah: b. 4 Jany, 1749-50; d. 17 Sept., 1771.
5. Jeremiah: b. 9 Mch, 1752.
6. John: b. 19 Jany, 1755; d. young.
7. Mary: b. 28 Jany, 1756.
8. James: b. 9 July, 1757.
9. John (2): b. 13 Nov., 1759.
10. Thomas: b. 28 Mch, 1762; m. 22 Mch, 1787, Abigail Richardson, b. 13 May, 1768. 11 children.
11. William: b. 23 Mch, 1764.
12. Dolly: b. — Sept., 1767.

10. Phineas: born 5 Dec., 1727; on 22 Feby, 1758, he married Mary Sawyer, born on 24 Jany, 1738, and lived first in Lancaster and later in Leominster, where he died. 8 children, viz:

1. Phineas: b. 22 Aug., 1759; m. Eliza Woods, who d. in 1843. He d. s. p., 2 Mch, 1843.
2. Rufus: b. 11 Nov., 1761; d. in N. Y. State.
3. Mary: b. 20 Nov., 1764; m. 13 June, 1786, Jonas, son of Reuben and Mary Gates, b. 27 Sept., 1756, in Leominster. d. 24 July, 1839. She d. 5 Feby, 1811. 7 children.
4. Vashti: b. 16 May, 1767; m. 1801, Silas Gates. She d. 25 July, 1807. 1 child.

5. Esther: b. 2 May, 1770; m. 20 Oct., 1805, Samuel Taylor, of Fitchburg. She d. about 1822. 1 child.
6. Sophia: b. 15 Aug., 1773; d. 26 Feby, 1803.
7. Nathan: b. 27 Nov., 1775; d. 31 Mch, 1807.
8. Peter: b. 8 Jany, 1778; m. Rhoda Dyer. He d. — Sept., 1824, in Leominster.

## FOURTH GENERATION.

JOHN CARTER, son of Thomas Carter and Ruth Phelps, was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 23 Apl, 1713, and on 10 Mch, 1737, married Abigail Joslin, born at Lancaster on 10 Dec., 1712. His name often occurs in the town history of Lancaster, particularly in its military records.

In Mass. Archives, Vol. 96, p. 181, the original Muster Roll of troops commanded by Capt. John Carter is found. This company marched as far as Springfield, on the alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry, in Aug., 1758.<sup>1</sup> He died on 8 May, 1766. His wife died on 18 Dec. 1795. They lived in Lancaster. Issue:

1. John: born 9 Jany, 1738, died 18 Oct., 1739.
2. Abigail (1): born 14 Feby, 1740, died 25 Dec., 1746.
3. John (2): born 19 July 1741, died 21 Dec., 1746.
4. JOSEPH: born 17 Nov., 1745, of whom more hereafter.
5. Abigail (2): born 4 Sept., 1748, married on 3 Dec., 1767, Ephraim Carter, born 15 June, 1743, died 19 May, 1798, son of Ephraim and Abigail Wilder Carter, of Lancaster. She died 20 Aug., 1805.<sup>2</sup> 11 children, viz:

1. John: b. 9 Dec., 1768; d. young.
2. Abigail: b. 13 Feby, 1770; m. 11 May, 1787, Wm. Bridge, of Lancaster. She d. 10 Oct., 1820. 10 children.

1. History of Carter Family, *supra*, p. 200.

2. Mr. Jerome C. Hosmer, of Boston, Mass., is one of her descendants.

3. Anna: b. Dec., 1771; m. 28 May, 1792, Jacob Fisher, who d. 2 June, 1843. She d. 15 Apl., 1822. 10 children.
4. Ephraim: b. 28 Oct., 1773; m. 2 Feby, 1797, Mary Maynard. She d. 22 June, 1826. He d. 31 Aug., 1827. 3 children.
5. Solomon: b. 19 Feby, 1776; m. (1) 27 Dec., 1802, Lucy Joslin, who d. — Apl, 1812, (2) 19 Apl, 1814, Elizabeth White, who d. 26 July, 1843. He d, 8 Nov., 1829. 8 children.
6. Mary: b. 17 Mch, 1778; m. 2 Mch, 1811, Samuel Wilder. She d —, 1868. 2 children.
7. Henry: b. 22 Jany, 1780; d. at sea.
8. Sarah: b. 22 Feby, 1781; d. unm.
9. John: b. 27 Apl, 1782; m. (1) 19 Oct., 1803, Betsey Thurston, who d. 28 Dec., 1815; (2) 9 Jany, 1817, Widow Elizabeth Daby. He d. 3 July, 1830. 7 children.
10. Susanna: b. 2 Apl, 1784; d. young.
11. Susanna (2): b. 20 July, 1785; m. — July, 1810, David Howe, b. at Rutland, Mass., 21 Oct., 1774; d. in Lancaster, 4 Apl, 1825. She d. 24 Sept, 1867, in Leominster. 5 children.

6. John: born 25 Nov., 1750, married on 16 Feby, 1775, Martha Wilder. She died on 30 July, 1838, ae. 83 yrs. 3 children, viz:

1. Martha: m. 7 Feby, 1799, Caleb Lincoln, b. 28 Apl, 1773, d. 20 Oct., 1825. She d. s. p. 1861.
2. John: m. (1) 6 July, 1806, Temple Fales, who d. 31 Aug., 1826; (2) Widow Mary Gates, 7 Sept., 1834. He d. 6 Aug., 1841, ae. 63 yrs. 3 children.
3. Abigail: b. 16 Aug., 1796; m. Cephas Carter on 1 Jany, 1822. He d. 29 Sept., 1842. 1 child.

7. Thomas: born 8 Mch, 1753, married on 20 July, 1786, Sally Clark. He died 1 Feby, 1823. She died 1 May, 1845, ae. 86 yrs. 8 children, viz:

1. Thomas: b. 1 Feby, 1787.
2. Alpheus: b. 30 Apl, 1789; d. 20 Jany, 1853; unm.
3. Cephas: b. at Lancaster, 1 Nov., 1790; m. 1 Jany, 1822, Abigail Carter, daut. of John and Martha (Wilder) Carter. He d. 29 Sept., 1842. 1 child.
4. Abel: b. 3 Apl, 1792.
5. James H.: b. at Lancaster, 6 Feby, 1794; m. (1) 10 Oct., 1809,

Emma Chase, of Leominster, who d. 3 Nov., 1822; (2) 28 Jany, 1824, Caroline, daught. of James and Betsey (Hale) Carter, b. 17 Sept., 1803. He d. in Leominster, 13 Mch, 1871. 7 children.

6. Eli: b. 30 Nov., 1795; d. 26 Aug., 1798.

7. Lucinda: b. 14 Apl., 1798; d. 14 May, 1867; unm.

8. Eli (2): b. 27 Apl, 1800; d. 3 Jany, 1883; unm.

8. Elisha: born 12 May 1755, died young.

9. Deborah: born 26 Apl, 1756, married on 27 Nov., 1788, Daniel Stearns, of Lancaster. She died 10 Oct., 1834. 2 children, viz:

1. Deborah: b. 1 June, 1792; d. 24 Jany, 1879; unm.

2. Martha: b. 1 June, 1792; d. — Feby, 1860; unm.

## FIFTH GENERATION.

JOSEPH CARTER, son of John Carter and Abigail Joslin, was born at Lancaster, Mass., on 17 Nov., 1745. He married (1) on 22 Feby, 1769, Beulah Carter, born 14 Oct., 1747, and died 22 Oct., 1769, daught. of Ephraim Carter and Abigail Wilder of Lancaster. He married (2) on 22 Nov., 1774, Anna, daught. of Josiah and Hepzibah Smith, of Weston. She was born on 19 Jany, 1751. He lived at Lancaster as a farmer and boot and shoemaker, and was appointed one of the committee of four to purchase beef in Lancaster for the soldiers, early in the year 1781.<sup>1</sup> In May, 1803, they moved to Fitzwilliam, N. H., where he died on 17 June, 1804, and she died on 30 Nov., 1834. Issue:

1. Joel (1) born 16 Dec., 1775, d. 12 Mch, 1776.

2. Joseph: born 19 Apl, 1777, married on 28 Nov., 1802, Elizabeth Goss, born 8 Oct., 1778. He died in Fitzwilliam, N. H., 14 Sept., 1822. She died 10 May, 1861. 7 children, viz:

<sup>1</sup>. History of Lancaster, Mass., by Marvin, p. 309.

1. Ebenezer: b. in Fitzwilliam on 20 May, 1803; m. 31 Jany, 1833, Clarissa Colburn of Rindge, N. H. He d. 29 Mch, 1871. 9 children.
2. Anna: b. 16 Apl, 1805; d. 26 May, 1807.
3. Joseph: b. 16 Sept., 1806; d. 18 July, 1821.
4. Infant: b. 15 Feby, 1808; d. — Feby, 1808.
5. William: b. 31 May, 1809; m. 16 Oct., 1837, Nancy Gay, of Nashua, N. H. She d. in Lancaster, 9 Jany, 1870. He d. s. p., Harrisville, N. H., 31 Jany, 1835.
6. Martha L.: b. 20 July, 1811; m. 25 Dec., 1832, Norris Colburn. They resided in Fitzwilliam until 1840, and after then at St. Louis, Mo., where she d. 8 Mch, 1841. He was killed by the Indians near Santa Fe, 5 Apl, 1847. 3 children.
7. Daniel G.: b. 6 Sept., 1814; m. (1) 26 Aug., 1844, Elizabeth Wright, who d. — Feby, 1854; m. (2) Mrs. Lavina (Starkey) Clark, 30 Oct., 1854. She d. 9 Sept., 1878. He d. 13 Sept., 1864. 6 children.

3. William: born 11 May, 1779, married (1) on 31 Jany, 1802, Sally Goodwin. She died on 2 Oct., 1804, and he married (2) Priscilla Cambridge, of Lempster, N. H., born on 1 June, 1780. He died on 28 June, 1851. She died, 15 June, 1875. 3 children, viz:

1. Horace: b. 26 Nov., 1812; m. (1) 26 May, 1839, Ruth J. Wood, who d. 6 Apl, 1859. m. (2) 7 Feby, 1861, Bede M. Powers, who d. 1 July, 1863. m. (3) 13 Mch, 1864, Laurena Bates, who d. — May, 1876. He d. in West Lebanon, — Oct., 1877. 5 children.
2. Sarah G.: b. 10 Dec., 1814; m. James Roundy. She d. 4 Feby, 1875. 6 children.
3. Mary Ann: b. 8 Sept., 1817; m. 22 Mch, 1835, Hill Parker, who d. at Holyoke, 25 Sept., 1869. She d. in Springfield, Mass., 29 Apl., 1869. 4 children.

4. Elizabeth: born 8 Oct., 1780, married on 20 Sept., 1804, Abel White, of Lancaster. He died 30 July, 1844, and she on 8 May, 1857. 4 children, viz:

1. Lucy: b. 23 June, 1805; d. 10 June, 1829.
2. Joseph C.: b. 28 Dec., 1809; killed by the fall of a tree, 28 Jany, 1825.

3. Emory H.: b. 30 Oct., 1813; m. (1) Sarah Stone, who d. — Mch, 1870. m. (2) on 2 Apl, 1871, Laura Blanchard, of Lyndon, Vt. Resided at Lancaster, Mass.
4. William H.: b. 31 July, 1819; m. Rebecca Locke. 2 children.
5. ANNA: born 1 Aug., 1782, married John Whiting.<sup>1</sup>
6. Lucy: born 11 June, 1784, died 26 Sept., 1803.
7. Sophia: born 19 Nov., 1785, married Amasa Scott, M. D., of Fitzwilliam, who died 6 May, 1821. She died without issue, 18 Feby, 1854.
8. Josiah: born 28 June, 1787, married on 3 Sept., 1809, Betsey Everett Foster, born in Attleborough, 26 Sept., 1787, died in Fitzwilliam on 4 Sept., 1862. He died, 17 Sept., 1857. 4 children, viz:
  1. Josiah Everett: b. 6 Apl, 1811; m. (1) 11 Nov., 1841, Isabinda Ingalls. m. (2) Sarah A. Fay. He was Representative to General Court from Fitzwilliam, N. H., in 1861-62. 2 children:
    1. Albert Everett: b. 29 Sept., 1847; m. 1 Nov., 1870, Emogene Taggart. 1 child.
    2. Abbie E. Ingalls: b. 12 July, 1855; m. 15 June, 1881, Eugene E. Woods, of Leominster.
  2. Charles Clinton: b. 23 Sept., 1814; m. 26 Nov., 1846, Sarah C. Tylor, b. 22 Oct., 1821. Was Town Treasurer in 1861-62. 6 children.
  3. Nancy Smith: b. 24 Oct., 1818; m. 14 Apl, 1852, Aaron N. Townsend, b. in Fitzwilliam, 5 July, 1817. She d. 12 Oct., 1886. 1 child.
  4. Sophia Scott: b. 3 Dec., 1820; unm.
9. Abigail: born 15 Oct., 1790, married on 24 Feby, 1812, Peletiah M. Everett, of Westminster, Mass. He died at Fitzwilliam on 12 May, 1850, and she died on 1 Feby, 1859. 5 children, viz:
  1. George C.: b. 17 Apl, 1813; m. 15 May, 1838, Maria F. Thompson. He d. 27 Sept., 1860.

1. See Whiting Family, Eighth Generation, *supra*.



2. Abigail A.: b. 25 Mch, 1815; d. 10 Feby, 1817.
3. Lorenzo C.: b. 23 Mch, 1818; m. — Apl, 1841, Cynthia Allen. He d. 16 Nov., 1870, at Troy N. Y.
4. Abigail Ann: b. 17 Mch, 1821; m. 29 Aug., 1839, Isaac Aldrich, who d. 30 July, 1882. She d. 11 Feby, 1878.
5. William H.: b. 3 Sept., 1824; m. (1) — May, 1847, Caroline A. Wales; (2) 7 Jany, 1874, Mrs. Caroline R. Sherwood, who d. 30 Dec., 1885.

10. Joel (2): born at Lancaster, Mass., on 22 Sept., 1792, married —, 1820, Maria Lovering, of Boston. He was a merchant in Boston for some years, and later in Nashua, N. H., where he died on 2 Apl, 1864. 6 children, viz:

1. John Sabin: b. 25 June, 1821.
2. William Lovering: b. 1823.
3. Anna Maria Lovering: d. young.
4. Edward Russell: d. young.
5. Edward Russell (2): d. young.
6. Anna Maria: d. young.

## THE TOWLE FAMILY.

PHILIP TOWLE, the patriarch of the Towle family, now numerous in New England and elsewhere, arrived at Hampton, N. H., as early as 1657. He is said to have been of Irish extraction, and the locality in Hampton, largely owned and settled by his posterity, was on that account called Ireland, a name it still retains. The time and place of his embarkation for this country are unknown.

April 15, 1664, he bought, as is expressed in his deed, "one messuage, or dwelling house, with other outhousing thereunto belonging, as also a house Lott adjoining thereunto, containing by estimaccon seven acres and a halfe, more or less, butting upon the highway leading to Exiter with one end." The house-lot has ever since remained in the Towle family.

Before he settled down to farming, Mr. Towle probably led a sea-faring life, as in the deed he is styled "seaman."

On one occasion, he and five others, "for taking tobaccko neare ye meeting house, in ye face of ye court, were fined, each of them, ten shillings according to law."<sup>1</sup>

All statements concerning the first three generations of this family, are taken from Dow's History of Hampton, N. H.

### FIRST GENERATION.

PHILIP<sup>1</sup> TOWLE on 19 Nov., 1657, married Isabella, dau. of Francis Austen, or Austin, of Colchester, Eng., and Hampton N. H., and Isabella, dau. of John and Joanna Bland. Said Isabella Towle, born about 1633, died 7 Dec., 1719. He died 11 Dec., 1696, at Hampton, N. H., ae. 80 yrs.  
Issue :

1. History of Hampton, N. H., *supra*, Vol. 2, p. 999.

1. Philip<sup>2</sup>: born 3 May, 1659, married on 30 Sept., 1714, Martha Dow, and died 17 June, 1717.

2. Caleb<sup>2</sup>(1): born 17 May, 1661, was killed by the Indians on 13 June, 1677.

3. Joshua<sup>2</sup>: born 29 June, 1663, married 2 Dec., 1686, Sarah Reed. They lived in Hampton. He died 25 Sept., 1715. 2 children, viz:

1. Hannah<sup>3</sup>: b. 23 Sept., 1690; m. — Gilman (?).
2. Joshua<sup>3</sup>: b. ab. 1692; m. Sarah, daught. of Thomas and Abial (Shaw) Brown, 6 Feby, 1713. She b. 3 Apl, 1691, and d. 8 Aug., 1767. He d. 24 Nov., 1752.

4. Mary<sup>2</sup>: born 12 Nov., 1665.

5. Joseph<sup>2</sup>: born 4 May, 1669, married (1) Mehetabel, daught. of John and Sarah (Calcord) Hobbs on 14 Dec., 1693. She born 28 Feby, 1673. He married (2) on 4 Mch, 1731, Sarah, daught. of Morris and Sarah (Swett) Hobbs. He died 2 Sept., 1757. 7 children, viz:

1. John<sup>3</sup>: b. 26 June, 1694; m. 15 Nov., 1721, Lydia, daught. of Christopher and Abigail (Tilton) Page, b. 3 Aug., 1698, d. 22 May, 1772. He d. 5 Dec., 1786. 7 children. John<sup>3</sup>  
1715-24  
Abigail  
20 Feby  
24 Feby
2. Joseph<sup>3</sup>: b. 31 Mch, 1696, on 11 Nov., 1724; m. Sarah, daught. of Deacon Philemon Dalton, b. 19 Apl, 1704, d. 30 June, 1787.
3. James<sup>3</sup>: b. 10 Dec., 1698; m. 22 July, 1725, Kezia, daught. of Abraham Perkins. She b. 25 Apl, 1709. 6 children. He d. 14 Apl, 1756.
4. Mary<sup>3</sup>: b. 11 Dec., 1701; m. 4 June, 1724, Jonathan, son of Christopher and Abigail (Tilton) Page. She d. 14 Nov., 1783. 8 children.
5. Jonathan<sup>3</sup>: b. 5 Apl, 1703; m. 12 Dec., 1728, Anna, daught. of Bonus and Mary Norton. She b. 20 Mch, 1708. He d. 23 Apl, 1791.
6. Mehetabel<sup>3</sup>: b. 14 Aug., 1706; m. 2 May, 1729, Thomas, son of Benjamin and Sarah (or Elizabeth?) Brown. They lived in Seabrook. He d. — Nov., 1765.
7. Amos<sup>3</sup>: b. 13 Nov., 1711; m. Hannah, daught. of Robert and Sarah (Knowles) Drake. She bapt. 28 Apl, 1723. He d. 16 July, 1754. 6 children. She m. (2) Jonathan Marston. She d. 28 Jany, 1799.

3

7. JOHN<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), b. 26 June, 1694. Died 5 Dec. 1786. Married 15 Nov. 1721, Lydia<sup>4</sup> Page (Christopher<sup>3</sup> Thomas<sup>2</sup> Robert<sup>1</sup>), born 3 Aug. 1698, d. 22 May, 1772. They had children :
  - i. JOHN<sup>4</sup>, b. 23 May, 1723; m. 10 Jan. 1745, Mary, dau. of Stephen Page.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, b. April, 1725; m. 1st, 29 Nov. 1744, Samuel Fogg; 2d, Samuel Roby.
  - iii. ELIPHALET, b. 4 Sep. 1728.
  - iv. MEHETABEL, b. 1 April, 1732; d. unm. 11 June, 1822.
  - v. LEMUEL, b. 26 July, 1737; d. 25 April, 1778; m. Mary, dau. of Gideon Shaw.
8. JOSEPH<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 31 March, 1696, at Hampton. Died 30 June, 1787. Married 11 Nov. 1724, Sarah, daughter of Dea. Philemon Dalton and his wife Abigail. Sarah was born at Hampton, 19 Aug. 1704. Children:
  - i. JONATHAN<sup>4</sup>, b. 9 April, 1726.
  - ii. DOROTHY, b. 15 Nov. 1728.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 28 Dec. 1730; d. 28 Jan. 1820; m. 1st, ——— Towle; m. 2d, Mary (Locke) Rodman.
  - iv. SARAH, b. 10 Sep. 1733; m. 11 April, 1754, Joseph Sanborn of Kensington.
  - v. ABIGAIL, b. 5 Nov. 1735.
  - vi. MARY, b. 26 Dec. 1737; d. "of throat distemper" 31 July, 1754.
  - vii. AMOS, b. 3 June, 1740; d. 8 April, 1812; m. 30 June, 1763, Sarah, dau. of Thomas Nudd.
  - viii. DANIEL, b. 7 Sep. 1743; d. 28 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
  - ix. JETHRO, b. 26 March, 1747; d. 1 Aug. 1754, "of throat distemper."
9. JAMES<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 10 Dec. 1698, at Hampton. Died 14 April, 1756. Married 22 July, 1725, Kezia<sup>4</sup> daughter of Abraham<sup>3</sup> Perkins (Jonathan<sup>2</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), born 25 April, 1709, died at Hampton, 12 Dec. 1794, "by a fall in the fire." Children:
  - i. MARY<sup>4</sup>, bapt. 3 March, 1728.
  - ii. MEHETABEL, bapt. 12 April, 1730; m. 7 April, 1752, Abraham<sup>3</sup> Perkins (James<sup>2</sup> Humphrey<sup>1</sup> Abraham<sup>1</sup>), bapt. 27 Oct. 1728, lived in Rye, they had a son Abraham<sup>3</sup> Perkins.
  - iii. ANNA, bapt. 4 March, 1733; d. 18 Oct. 1823; m. Feb. 1755, Benjamin<sup>3</sup> Sanborn, of Hampton Falls (Joseph<sup>2</sup> Joseph<sup>1</sup> John<sup>1</sup>).
  - iv. HULDAH, bapt. 14 Dec. 1735; m. 17 Aug. 1756, Merrifield Berry, of Rye, b. 16 Aug. 1733, son of Ebenezer Berry and his wife Zeziah Merrifield. Children: 1, *James Towle Berry*, b. 15 March, 1758, lived in Rye and Moultonborough, m. 10 Dec. 1778, Hannah Randall; 2, *Huldah Berry*, b. 26 Oct. 1760, d. about 1776; 3, *Oliy Berry*, b. 19 Sep. 1763, m. John Jenness; 4, *Ebenezer Berry*, b. 15 March, 1766, m. 10 Nov. 1786, Polly Garland; 5, *Abigail Berry*, b. 26 Dec. 1768, m. 9 Aug. 1729, Edmond Johnson.
  - v. ABRAHAM PERKINS, b. 23 April, 1740; d. 8 Dec. 1804; m. 28 Dec. 1763, Abigail, dau. of John Moulton.
  - vi. JAMES, b. 10 May, 1743; d. 14 May, 1783; m. Anne.
  - vii. JONATHAN, b. 23 Aug. 1747; m. 21 Jan. 1773, Miriam<sup>3</sup> Marston. — See also
10. JONATHAN<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 5 April, 1703, at Hampton. Died 23 April, 1791. Married 10 Feb. 1728, Anna<sup>3</sup> Norton, born 20 March, 1707, daughter of Bonus<sup>3</sup> Norton (son of William<sup>1</sup> Norton and his wife Lucy<sup>2</sup> Downing, daughter of Emanuel Downing and his wife Lucy<sup>1</sup> sister of Gov. John<sup>1</sup> Winthrop the elder), and his wife Mary<sup>3</sup> Goodhue (Joseph<sup>2</sup> G. and Sarah Whipple, William<sup>1</sup> G. and Margery Watson). Children:

- i. JONATHAN,<sup>3</sup> b. 4 July, 1729, at Hampton; d. at Epsom; m. Elizabeth<sup>4</sup> Jenness of Rye, b. 4 April, 1734, dau. of John<sup>3</sup> Jenness (Hezekiah<sup>2</sup> J. and \*Anne<sup>3</sup> Foulsham, Francis<sup>1</sup> J. and †Hannah<sup>3</sup> Swayne) and his wife Elizabeth Seavey.
  - ii. LEVI, b. 22 Sep. 1731, at Hampton; m. 11 Oct. 1753, Ruth Marden.
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 21 March, 1733; m. Sarah Wallis.
  - iv. SAMUEL, b. 5 Nov. 1735; m. 1st, 21 Aug. 1760, Rachel Elkins; m. 2d, 18 Nov. 1762, Esther Johnson.
  - v. JAMES, b. 28 Oct. 1737.
  - vi. ANNA, b. 28 March, 1741; m. 2 Dec. 1760, Joseph Philbrick.
  - vii. NATHAN, b. 29 May, 1745.
11. AMOS<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Joseph<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 13 Nov. 1711, at Hampton. Died 6 July, 1754, of "throat ail and fever." Married Hannah, daughter of Robert Drake. (She married 2d, 26 April, 1759, Jonathan<sup>3</sup> Marston, by whom she had four children.) Children:
- i. SARAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 13 July, 1742; d. 29 March, 1754, "of throat distemper."
  - ii. ROBERT, b. Aug. 1744; d. 15 July, 1754, "of throat distemper."
  - iii. JOSEPH, b. 7 Feb. 1747; d. 1820; m. 1769, Elizabeth Coffin.
  - iv. AMOS, b. 8 Aug. 1751; d. unm. 5 Aug. 74; d. 2<sup>d</sup> Aug. 1754.
  - vi. HANNAH, bapt. 23 Dec. 1753.
12. BENJAMIN<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 3 May, 1713, at Hampton. Died 24 June, 1768. Married 30 Jan. 1735, Rebecca, daughter of Jacob Garland. Children:
- i. HANNAH,<sup>4</sup> b. 24 July, 1735; m. 18 Nov. 1756, Jeremiah Norris of Epping.
  - ii. SARAH, b. 14 April, 1737; m. 11 April, 1755, Joseph Sanborn.
  - iii. ABIGAIL, b. 24 Aug. 1739; d. 22 Feb. 1756.
  - iv. PATIENCE, b. 16 Dec. 1741; d. 15 April, 1765; m. 27 June, 1763, Thomas Drake, b. 8 July, 1733, d. 16 Aug. 1816, at Chichester.
  - v. JACOB, b. 16 June, 1744; m. ~~Rebecca~~; dau. of Edward Moulton, went to London.
  - vi. EBENEZER, bapt. 5 April, 1747; d. Oct. 1753.
  - vii. BENJAMIN, bapt. 24 Sep. 1749; d. 16 Nov. 1753.
13. ELISHA<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Benjamin<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 23 July, 1715, at Hampton. Married 5 March, 1738, Anne, daughter of William and Abigail Vittum, bapt. 30 Nov. 1718. Children:
- i. ELISHA,<sup>4</sup> bapt. 23 Sep. 1739; d. 8 Jan. 1820; m. Anne, dau. of Jonathan Sanborn.
  - ii. ABIGAIL, bapt. 1 March, 1741; d. unm. 23 Sep. 1815.
  - iii. ANNE, bapt. 6 Feb. 1743; d. unm. 3 March, 1821.
  - iv. BENJAMIN, bapt. 8 Dec. 1745; m. Abigail,<sup>4</sup> daughter of Joseph<sup>3</sup> Edgerly and his first wife Sarah Rowlings.
  - v. SARAH, bapt. 25 Oct. 1747; d. 3 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
  - vi. MARY, bapt. 15 Oct. 1749; d. 5 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
  - vii. JEREMIAH, bapt. 10 May, 1752; d. 7 June, 1754, of "throat distemper."
  - viii. JEREMIAH, bapt. 30 June, 1754.
  - ix. SARAH, bapt. 6 June, 1756; d. 24 April, 1759.
  - x. JOSHUA, bapt. 14 March, 1758; d. 15 March, 1758.
  - xi. WILLIAM, bapt. 7 June, 1761.
14. PHILIP<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Caleb<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 18 Aug. 1698. Died 15 Feb. 1788. Married 4 March, 1724, Lydia, daughter of Jabez and Esther Dow, born 5 Nov. 1700, died 16 April, 1766. Children:

\* Anne<sup>2</sup> Foulsham m. 13 May, 1697, Hezekiah<sup>2</sup> Jennings. She is not put down in the Folsom Genealogy, but the Rev. Nathaniel Folsom says she was the daughter and probably eldest child, b. 1675, of Nathaniel<sup>2</sup> Folsom.

† Hannah<sup>3</sup> Swayne was daughter of William<sup>2</sup> S. and his wife Prudence<sup>2</sup> Marston (William<sup>1</sup> M.), who m. 2d Moses Cox after her husband (William<sup>2</sup> Swayne) and Moses's wife Alice had been drowned, "going by ship from Hampton to Boston," 20 Nov. 1657.

6. Benjamin<sup>2</sup>: born 4 May, 1669, married on 7 Nov., 1693, Sarah Borden; lived in Hampton. She died on 22 June, 1759, ae. 88 yrs. He died on 29 May, 1759. 10 children, viz:

1. Mary<sup>3</sup>: b. 20 May, 1695; m. (1) John Sleeper, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Shaw) Sleeper. He b. 14 June, 1690. m. (2) 29 Mch, 1727, Thomas, son of Stephen Page and Mary Rollins. She d. 17 Dec., 1783. 6 children.
2. Tabitha<sup>3</sup>: b. 1 May, 1697; m. Deacon Jonathan Tuck on 22 Feby, 1721. She d. 12 Aug., 1766. 9 children.
3. Abigail<sup>3</sup>: b. 16 Sept., 1699; d. 13 May, 1716.
4. Martha<sup>3</sup>: b. ab. 1701; d. unm. 1 Mch, 1730.
5. Patience<sup>3</sup>: b. 8 June, 1704; m. 17 Feby, 1725, Stephen, son of Nehemiah Hobbs and Mary Holmes. They settled in Kensington, N. H. 5 children.
6. Hephzibath<sup>3</sup>: b. 2 Oct., 1706; m. John Page on 27 Feby, 1729, son of Stephen Page and Mary Rollins. He b. 19 Oct., 1706. 6 children.
7. Sarah<sup>3</sup>: b. 2 May, 1709; m. 22 Jany, 1734, William Clifford, b. 22 Jany, 1711, son of Zechariah and Mehetabel Clifford.
8. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>: b. 24 May, 1711; d. young.
9. Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (2): b. 3 May, 1713; m. Rebecca Garland; d. 24 June, 1768.
10. Elisha<sup>3</sup>: b. 23 July, 1715; m. 1 Mch, 1739, Ann, daught. of William Vittum and Abigail Lane. She bapt. 30 Nov., 1718. 11 children.

7. Francis<sup>2</sup>: born 1 Aug., 1672. *at Hampton*

8. John<sup>2</sup>: born 23 July, 1674. " "

9. CALEB<sup>2</sup> (2): born 14 May, 1678, of whom more hereafter.

## SECOND GENERATION.

CALEB<sup>2</sup> TOWLE, son of Philip Towle and Isabella Austen, was born at Hampton, N. H., on 14 May, 1678. He was a member of the "Society for settling of the Chestnut Country," attended the first meeting and was chosen one

*Handwritten notes:*  
 1. b. 20 May, 1695; m. (1) John Sleeper, son of Aaron and Elizabeth (Shaw) Sleeper. He b. 14 June, 1690. m. (2) 29 Mch, 1727, Thomas, son of Stephen Page and Mary Rollins. She d. 17 Dec., 1783. 6 children.  
 2. Tabitha<sup>3</sup>: b. 1 May, 1697; m. Deacon Jonathan Tuck on 22 Feby, 1721. She d. 12 Aug., 1766. 9 children.  
 3. Abigail<sup>3</sup>: b. 16 Sept., 1699; d. 13 May, 1716.  
 4. Martha<sup>3</sup>: b. ab. 1701; d. unm. 1 Mch, 1730.  
 5. Patience<sup>3</sup>: b. 8 June, 1704; m. 17 Feby, 1725, Stephen, son of Nehemiah Hobbs and Mary Holmes. They settled in Kensington, N. H. 5 children.  
 6. Hephzibath<sup>3</sup>: b. 2 Oct., 1706; m. John Page on 27 Feby, 1729, son of Stephen Page and Mary Rollins. He b. 19 Oct., 1706. 6 children.  
 7. Sarah<sup>3</sup>: b. 2 May, 1709; m. 22 Jany, 1734, William Clifford, b. 22 Jany, 1711, son of Zechariah and Mehetabel Clifford.  
 8. Benjamin<sup>3</sup>: b. 24 May, 1711; d. young.  
 9. Benjamin<sup>3</sup> (2): b. 3 May, 1713; m. Rebecca Garland; d. 24 June, 1768.  
 10. Elisha<sup>3</sup>: b. 23 July, 1715; m. 1 Mch, 1739, Ann, daught. of William Vittum and Abigail Lane. She bapt. 30 Nov., 1718. 11 children.

of the committee to lay out the house-lots. On the 19 Apl, 1698, he married Zipporah Brackett, born 28 Sept., 1680, daut. of Capt. Anthony Brackett, by his second wife, Susannah Drake. She died on 14 Aug., 1756. He died 20 Sept., 1763. Issue:

1. Philip<sup>3</sup>: born 18 Aug., 1698; on 4 Mch, 1724, he married Lydia, daut. of Jabez Dow and Esther Shaw. She born 5 Nov., 1700, died 17 Apl, 1766. He died 15 Feby, 1785. 8 children, viz:

1. Jabez: b. 24 Nov., 1724; d. unm. at Louisburg, C. B. 25 Dec 1746
2. Philip<sup>4</sup>: b. 30 Mch, 1727; d. 11 June, 1736. *of throat distemper*
3. Jeremiah: b. 17 Aug., 1729. - *In Revolutionary War from Candia*
4. Ezekiel: b. 16 Jany, 1731. *d 13 June 1736 of throat distemper*
5. Esther: b. 16 Jany, 1734; m. Benjamin, son of Thomas Leavitt and Esther Towle, on 6 Dec., 1753. She d. at Hampton Falls, 1815.
6. Benjamin: b. 5 Jany, 1735. *(In Rev. War from Candia) d 8 June 1736*
7. Philip: b. 20 Oct., 1737; m. 15 Dec., 1763, Anna, daut. of Stephen Page and Ann Perkins; bapt. 6 Sept., 1741. He d. 19 Mch, 1798.
8. Patience: b. 20 Oct., 1740; d. unm. 28 July, 1788.

2. Elizabeth<sup>3</sup>: born 9 Dec., 1699, is supposed to have married on 1 Jany, 1724, Josiah Brown, born 15 Feby, 1701, son of Thomas Brown and Abial Shaw. *(m. 1st John F. Brown of Kingston)*

3. Caleb<sup>3</sup>: born 9 May, 1701, married 18 Jany, 1727, Rebecca, daut. of James Prescott and Maria Marston. She born 27 Sept., 1711. They lived in Hawke, (now Danville) N. H. 5 children, viz:

1. Anna: b. 1728. *May 28*
2. Elisha: b. 1730. *Jan 12*
3. Mary: b. 1732. *Nov 4*
4. James: bapt. 1736. *July 11*
5. Caleb: bapt. 1737. *Dec 11*

6 Jeremiah, b 12 June 1745  
7 James, b 31 Dec 1747

4. ANTHONY<sup>3</sup>: born 30 Apl, 1703, of whom more hereafter.

5. Zechariah: born 13 Aug., 1705, married Anne Godfrey, daught. of William Godfrey and Priscilla Annis, on 15 May 1728. Lived at North Hampton. He died 5 Aug., 1787. 8 children, viz:

1. Abraham<sup>1</sup> (1): b. 19 June, 1728; d. young.
2. Jane<sup>1</sup>: b. 4 May, 1730.
3. Abraham<sup>2</sup> (2): b. 19 July, 1732. *d. 4 Nov 1760 "of an uncommon nervous disorder"*
4. Isaac<sup>1</sup>: b. 23 Feby, 1735; m. Elizabeth Philbrick, daught. of m. 17 Feb 1754  
Nathan Philbrick and Dorcas Johnson. d. in Chester, *she d. 13 May 1730, d. 5 or 24 Aug., 1791. she m. 2<sup>nd</sup> 9 Dec 1797 Jonathan Smith 18 Feb 1820*
5. Zechariah<sup>1</sup>: (1): b. 8 June, 1736; d. 21 Sept., 1741. *of throat distemper?*
6. Simon<sup>1</sup>: b. 11 May, 1740; d. 20 Sept., 1741.
7. Mary<sup>1</sup>: b. 21 July 1742; d. unm. 9 May, 1830.
8. Zechariah<sup>2</sup> (2): b. 9 Dec., 1746; m. Mary, daught. of Jonathan *He d. 28 May 1803 m. 25 Feb 1769*  
Dearborn and Sarah Leavitt — 9 children. *father, widow of Moses Leavitt, bapt 1748, d. 24 Apr 1820. They lived in Northampton.*

6. Matthias: born 13 Aug., 1707, (name of wife unknown), died before 16 Sept., 1764. 3 children, viz:

1. Samuel: b. ab. 1738; m. 21 Aug., 1766, Rachel, daught. of Jonathan Elkins and Rachel Page. She b. 20 Dec., 1737. He d. 25 Apl, 1796. 11 children.
2. Hannah: bapt. 23 Sept., 1753; m. Josiah, son of Nathaniel Towle and Lydia Tilton, on 10 Nov., 1773.
3. Zipporah: b. ab. 1743. *(bapt Sept 1764)*

7. Jeremiah: born 5 Dec., 1709, married (1) Hannah, daught. of Thomas Dearborn. She died 28 Aug., 1789. He married (2) on 18 Aug., 1791, Sarah Tuck, widow of Benjamin Tuck and daught. of Shubael Cook.

as born  
7 Nov.,

CALEB<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (Caleb<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>), born 9 May, 1701. Died —. Had by will "his father's home lot, No. 12 in Chester, on which his son Elisha had previously settled." Married 18 Jan. 1727, Rebecca<sup>4</sup> daughter of James<sup>3</sup> Prescott (Joshua<sup>2</sup> James<sup>1</sup>) and his wife Maria Marston. Children:

- i. ANNA<sup>4</sup>: b. 28 May, 1728.
- ii. ELISHA, b. 12 Jan. 1730.
- iii. MARY, b. 4 Nov. 1732.
- iv. JAMES, bapt. 11 July, 1736.
- v. CALEB, bapt. 11 Dec. 1737.
- vi. JEREMIAH, b. 19 June, 1745.
- vii. JAMES, b. 31 Dec. 1747.

d on 4 *M<sup>1</sup>st Prudence*  
settled *She b. 27 Mar 1716 in Amherst Mass. eldest dau of Ensign Jacob Burgess & Judith Barry*  
en, viz:

ANTHONY<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (Caleb<sup>2</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>), born 30 April, 1703. Died previous to 1765. Married 7 Nov. 1734, Sarah Hobbs<sup>2</sup> born 31 Oct. 1703, daughter of Maurice<sup>2</sup> Hobbs (Maurice<sup>1</sup>). Settled in Chester, where he was constable in 1734. Children:

she d. 11

- i. REUBEN<sup>4</sup>: bapt. 14 Dec. 1735. *b. 20 Nov 1735*
- ii. SAMUEL<sup>4</sup>: b. 20 Nov. 1737; d. 1793; m. 13 March, 1760, Mary<sup>5</sup> daught. of Thomas<sup>4</sup> Dearborn, b. 23 May, 1742. *They lived in Candia, N.H.*
- iii. JONATHAN, b. 1739; d. not later than 1777; m. Anna Robie. *Settled in VT.*
- iv. PHINEAS, b. 1742. *b. 5 Apr 1742. m. Sarah Leavitt, settled in Boston, Me.*
- v. MAURICE, b. 1743.
- vi. BRACKETT, b. 1746? of Corinth; m. Nelle, daught. of Moses Richardson and his wife Mary Goodhue.
- vii. SARAH. *b. 9 Jan 1748*
- viii. SIMON. *b. 19 Sept 1749*



of the committee to lay out the house-lots. On the 19 Apl. 1698, he married Zipporah Brackett, born 28 Sept., 1680, daut. of Capt. Anthony Brackett, by his second wife, Susannah Drake. She died on 14 Aug., 1756. He died 20 Sept., 1763. Issue:

i. Philip: born 18 Aug., 1698; on 4 Mch, 1724, he married Lydia, daut. of Jabez Dow and Esther Shaw. She born 5 Nov., 1700, died 17 Apl, 1766. He died 15 Feby, 1785. 8 children, viz:

1. Jabez: b. 24 Nov., 1724; d. unm. at Louisburg, C. B. 25 Dec 1740
2. Philip: b. 30 Mch, 1727; d. 4 June, 1736. *of throat distemper*
3. Jeremiah: b. 17 Aug., 1729. *- In Revolutionary War from Candia*
4. Ezekiel: b. 16 Jany, 1731. *d. 13 June 1736 of throat distemper*
5. Esther: b. 16 Jany, 1734; m. Benjamin, son of Thomas Leavitt and Esther Towle, on 6 Dec., 1753. She d. at Hampton Falls, 1815.
6. Benjamin: b. 5 Jany, 1735. *(In Res. War from Candia) d. 8 June 1736 of throat distemper*
7. Philip: b. 20 Oct., 1737; m. 15 Dec., 1763, Anna, daut. of Stephen Page and Ann Perkins; bapt. 6 Sept., 1741. He d. 19 Mch, 1798.
8. Patience: b. 20 Oct., 1740; d. unm. 28 July, 1788.

2. Elizabeth: born 9 Dec., 1699, is supposed to have married on 1 Jany, 1724, Josiah Brown, born 15 Feby, 1701, son of Thomas Brown and Abial Shaw. *(m. 1<sup>st</sup> John Fellows of Kingston)*

3. Caleb: born 9 May, 1701, married 18 Jany, 1727,

*Daut. of James Dearborn and Maria Marston. She*

19. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (Caleb,<sup>3</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>), born 13 Jan. 1711. Died March, 1790. Settled in Chester. Married 1st, Prudence ———; m. 2d, 4 June, 1738, Judith Sargent, b. 27 March, 1716, in Amesbury, Mass., eldest daughter of Ensign Jacob Sargent and his wife Judith Harvey. Children:

- i. FRANCIS,<sup>4</sup> m. Miss Nichols of Derry.
- ii. ZIPPORAH, b. ab. 1742; d. 11 Nov. 1804; m. Capt. John Dearborn of Hampton, b. 21 July, 1740, d. 18 Oct. 1794. Children: 1, John Dearborn, b. 3 Aug. 1763, d. 8 Dec. 1845, m. 1st Mary Marston, 2d Deborah Cate; 2, Dorothy Dearborn, b. 12 July, 1765, d. 21 May, 1785, m. Jonathan Marston; 3, Jeremiah Dearborn, b. 8 Jan. 1768, m. 1st, 6 June, 1790, Ruth Batchelder, 2d, Nancy Batchelder, her sister; 4, Levi Dearborn, b. 25 Dec. 1769, d. 27 Sept. 1848, m. Patience Godfrey; 5, Francis Dearborn, b. 3 April, 1772; 6, Jacob Dearborn, b. 8 May, 1774, m. Mary Brown; 7, Elizabeth Dearborn, b. 12 Sept. 1776, m. Joseph Sanborn of Sanbornton; 8, Zipporah Dearborn, b. 15 June, 1778, d. 23 Oct. 1846, m. 13 Nov. 1798, David Towle; 9, Anna or Nancy Dearborn, b. 12 Jan. 1781, m. Ebenezer Dearborn of North Hampton; 10, Josiah Dearborn, b. 12 Nov. 1783, d. 28 Nov. 1866, m. Anna Leavitt; 11, Thomas Dearborn, b. 25 Aug. 1786; 12, Jonathan Dearborn, b. 22 Aug. 1788, d. 24 Feb. 1862, m. 6 Dec. 1815, Sarah Towle.
- iii. JACOB.
- iv. ELIZABETH, m. — Towle.
- v. MARY, m. — Norris.
- vi. HANNAH, m. — Richardson.
- vii. JEREMIAH, b. ———; m. 1st Abigail True, who d. 4 Jan. 1772, 2d Susanna<sup>3</sup> Wilson of Chester, granddaughter of Laird Wilson, founder of the Auken and Wilson Londonderry Colony.

6 Jeremiah  
7 James, 1

5. Zechariah: born 13 Aug., 1705, married Anne Godfrey, daught. of William Godfrey and Priscilla Annis, on 15 May 1728. Lived at North Hampton. He died 5 Aug., 1787. 8 children, viz:

1. Abraham (1): b. 19 June, 1728; d. young.
2. Jane: b. 4 May, 1730.
3. Abraham (2): b. 19 July, 1732. *d. 4 Nov 1760 "of an uncommon nervous disorder"*
4. Isaac: b. 23 Feby, 1735; m. Elizabeth Philbrick, daught. of M. 17 Feb 1754  
Nathan Philbrick and Dorcas Johnson. d. in Chester. *She m. 13 May 1730, d. 20*  
24 Aug., 1791. *She m. 23 9 Jan 1797 Jonathan Smith. 18 Feb 1820*
5. Zechariah (1): b. 8 June, 1736; d. 21 Sept., 1741. *of "throat distemper."*
6. Simon: b. 11 May, 1740; d. 20 Sept., 1741.
7. Mary: b. 21 July 1742; d. unm. 9 May, 1830.
8. Zechariah (2): b. 9 Dec., 1746; m. Mary, daught. of Jonathan *He d. 28 May 1803*  
Dearborn and Sarah Leavitt. 9 children. *M. 25 Feb 1769*  
*Factor, widow of Moses Hewitt, bapt 1748, d. 24 Apr 1822. They lived in Northampton.*

6. Matthias: born 13 Aug., 1707, (name of wife unknown), died before 16 Sept., 1764. 3 children, viz:

1. Samuel: b. ab. 1738; m. 21 Aug., 1766, Rachel, daught. of Jonathan Elkins and Rachel Page. *(He lived in Chester & Raymond N.H.)*  
She b. 20 Dec., 1737. He d. 25 Apl, 1796. 11 children.
2. Hannah: bapt. 23 Sept., 1753; m. Josiah, son of Nathaniel Towle and Lydia Tilton, on 10 Nov., 1773.
3. Zipporah: b. ab. 1743. *(bapt Sept 1764)*

7. Jeremiah: born 5 Dec., 1709, married (1) Hannah, daught. of Thomas Dearborn. She died 28 Aug., 1789. He married (2) on 18 Aug., 1791, Sarah Tuck, widow of Benjamin Tuck and daught. of Shubael Sanborn. She was born 3 Sept., 1732, and died on 9 Aug., 1792. He died 7 Nov., 1800. No children.

8. Francis: born 13 Jan., 1711 or 12, married on 4 June, 1738, Judith Sargent, of Chester, N. H., and settled in that town. He died — Mch, 1790. 5 children, viz:

1. Elizabeth.
2. Hannah.
3. Mary.
4. Zipporah: b. ab. 1742; m. Capt. John Dearborn. She d. 11 Nov., 1804. 12 children.
5. Francis.

*Mrs. Prudence —  
She b. 27 Mar 1716 in  
Amherst Mass. eldest dau  
of Ensign Jacob Sargent &  
Judith Sargent*

*See opposite*

of the committee to lay out the house-lots. On the 19 Apl, 1698, he married Zipporah Brackett, born 28 Sept., 1680, daut. of Capt. Anthony Brackett, by his second wife, Susannah Drake. She died on 14 Aug., 1756. He died 20 Sept., 1763. Issue:

1. Philip: born 18 Aug., 1698; on 4 Mch, 1724, he married Lydia, daut. of Jabez Dow and Esther Shaw. She born 5 Nov., 1700, died 17 Apl, 1766. He died 15 Feby, 1785. 8 children, viz:

1. Jabez: b. 24 Nov., 1724; d. unm. at Louisburg, C. B. 25 Dec 1745
2. Philip: b. 30 Mch, 1727; d. 4 June, 1736. *of throat distemper*
3. Jeremiah: b. 17 Aug., 1729. *- In Revolutionary War from Candia*
4. Ezekiel: b. 16 Jany, 1731. *d. 13 June 1736 of throat distemper*
5. Esther: b. 16 Jany, 1734; m. Benjamin, son of Thomas Leavitt and Esther Towle, on 6 Dec., 1753. She d. at Hampton Falls, 1815.
6. Benjamin: b. 5 Jany, 1735. *(In Rev. War from Candia) d. 8 June 1736 of throat distemper*
7. Philip: b. 20 Oct., 1737; m. 15 Dec., 1763, Anna, daut. of Stephen Page and Ann Perkins; bapt. 6 Sept., 1741. He d. 19 Mch, 1798.
8. Patience: b. 20 Oct., 1740; d. unm. 28 July, 1788.

2. Elizabeth: born 9 Dec., 1699, is supposed to have married on 1 Jany, 1724, Josiah Brown, born 15 Feby, 1701, son of Thomas Brown and Abial Shaw. *(m. 1st John Fellows of Kingston)*

3. Caleb: born 9 May, 1701, married 18 Jany, 1727,

19. FRANCIS<sup>3</sup> TOWLE (*Caleb<sup>3</sup> Philip<sup>1</sup>*), born 13 Jan. 1711. Died March, 1790. Settled in Chester. Married 1st, Prudence —; m. 2d, 4 June, 1738, Judith Sargent, b. 27 March, 1716, in Amesbury, Mass., eldest daughter of Ensign Jacob Sargent and his wife Judith Harvey. Children:

- i. FRANCIS, m. Miss Nichols of Derry.
- ii. ZIPPORAH, b. ab. 1742; d. 11 Nov. 1804; m. Capt. John Dearborn of Hampton, b. 21 July, 1740, d. 18 Oct. 1794. Children: 1, *John Dearborn*, b. 3 Aug. 1763, d. 8 Dec. 1845, m. 1st Mary Marston, 2d Deborah Cate; 2, *Dorothy Dearborn*, b. 12 July, 1765, d. 21 May, 1785, m. Jonathan Marston; 3, *Jeremiah Dearborn*, b. 8 Jan. 1768, m. 1st, 6 June, 1790, Ruth Batchelder, 2d, Nancy Batchelder, her sister; 4, *Levi Dearborn*, b. 25 Dec. 1769, d. 27 Sept. 1848, m. Patience Godfrey; 5, *Francis Dearborn*, b. 3 April, 1772; 6, *Jacob Dearborn*, b. 8 May, 1774, m. Mary Brown; 7, *Elizabeth Dearborn*, b. 12 Sept. 1776, m. Joseph Sanborn of Sanbornton; 8, *Zipporah Dearborn*, b. 15 June, 1778, d. 23 Oct. 1846, m. 13 Nov. 1798, David Towle; 9, *Anna or Nancy Dearborn*, b. 12 Jan. 1781, m. Ebenezer Dearborn of North Hampton; 10, *Josiah Dearborn*, b. 12 Nov. 1783, d. 28 Nov. 1866, m. Anna Leavitt; 11, *Thomas Dearborn*, b. 25 Aug. 1786; 12, *Jonathan Dearborn*, b. 22 Aug. 1788, d. 24 Feb. 1862, m. 6 Dec. 1815, Sarah Towle.
- iii. JACOB.
- iv. ELIZABETH, m. — Towle.
- v. MARY, m. — Norris.
- vi. HANNAH, m. — Richardson.
- vii. JEREMIAH, b. —; m. 1st Abigail True, who d. 4 Jan. 1772, 2d Susanna<sup>6</sup> Wilson of Chester, granddaughter of Laird Wilson, founder of the Auken and Wilson Londonderry Colony.

6 Jeremiah  
7 James, 1

9. Hannah: born 28 Mch, 1714.
10. Nathaniel: born 25 May, 1716, married Lydia Tilton on 17 Sept., 1741. She died — Oct., 1800. He died on 9 Apl, 1803. 9 children, viz:

1. Elizabeth: bapt. 29 Nov., 1741; d. unm. 19 Apl, 1785.
2. Josiah (1): bapt. 16 Jany, 1743; d. 20 July, 1743.
3. Huldah (1): b. 13 May, 1744; d. 3 Aug., 1746. *of throat distemper*
4. Josiah (2): bapt. 11 Aug., 1745; m. Hannah, daught. of Matthias Towle, on 10 Nov., 1773. He d. 21 July, 1817. 3 children.
5. Jabez: bapt. 5 Apl, 1747; m. Sarah, daught. of Samuel Garland, on 6 Jany, 1778. He d. 20 June, 1837. 5 children.
6. Daniel: bapt. 11 June, 1749; d. 22 July, 1754. *of throat distemper*
7. Huldah (2): bapt. 9 June, 1751; d. 19 July, 1754. " "
8. Zipporah: bapt. 27 May, 1753; m. Robert Drake. She d. 16 July, 1828. 7 children.
9. Lydia: bapt. 8 June, 1755; m. 20 June, 1776. Lieut. John Lovering, who served in the Revolutionary War with the New Hampshire Regt., in Vermont, in the campaign which resulted in the surrender of Burgoyne. She d. in North Hampton, N. H., 15 Aug., 1829. 6 children.

11. Samuel: born 9 Sept., 1722, died on 14 May, 1736.

### THIRD GENERATION.

ANTHONY TOWLE, son of Caleb Towle and Zipporah Brackett, was born at Hampton, N. H., on 30 Apl, 1703. On the 7 Nov., 1734, he married Sarah Hobbs, born 19 July, 1707, daught. of Maurice Hobbs and Theodate Batchelder. He settled in the town of Chester, N. H., where he was Constable in 1734. Issue: *He d. previous to 1765*

1. Reuben: baptized 14 Dec., 1735. *b. 20 Nov. 1735*
2. SAMUEL: born 20 Nov., 1737, of whom more hereafter.

Both signed  
petition for  
Act of Incorporation  
of Town of Candia

3. Jonathan<sup>4</sup>: born 1739, married ANNA,<sup>1</sup> daught. of John Robie, and died not later than 1777. *Settled in Vt.*
4. Phineas<sup>4</sup>: born <sup>5 April</sup> 1742. - m Sarah Leavitt Lived in Buxton, Me.
5. Maurice: born 1743.
6. Brackett<sup>4</sup>: born <sup>Feb 25</sup> 1746, was one of the first settlers of Corinth, Vt. He married Nellie, daught. of Col. Moses Richardson and Mary Goodhue. He signed for armed resistance at Chester, N. H.<sup>2</sup>
7. Sarah.<sup>7</sup> *b. 9 Jan 1748*
8. Simeon.<sup>7</sup> *b. 19 Sept 1749*
9. Mary.<sup>7</sup> *b. at Chester 24 Nov. 1750. d. at Corinth. 19 May 1818.*

1754, Elizabeth Philbrick, b. 13 May, 1730, d. 5 or 18 Feb. 1820, dau. of Nathan Philbrick and his wife Dorcas Johnson. Mrs. Towle m. 2d, 9 Jan. 1797, Jonathan Swain.

- v. ZACHARIAH, b. 8 June, 1736; d. 25 Sept. 1741, of "throat distemper."
- vi. SIMON, b. 11 May, 1740; d. 20 Sept. 1741.
- vii. MARY OF MARAH, b. 21 July, 1742; d. unm. 9 May, 1830.
- viii. ZACHARIAH, b. 9 Dec. 1746; d. 28 May, 1803; m. 25 Feb. 1768, Mary, only dau. of Jonathan Dearborn and his wife Sarah Butler, widow

SAMUEL TOWLE<sup>4</sup>, son of Anthony Towle and Sarah Hobbs, born at Chester, N. H., on 20 Nov., 1737; married Mary, daught. of Thomas Dearborn, on the 13 Mch, 1760. She born on 23 May, 1742.

He settled in Candia, N. H.; his name appearing on the petition for the Act of Incorporation in 1763.

He signed for armed resistance in April, 1776, at Candia. Was a member of the town War Committee on 11 May, 1775, and again on 25 Apl, 1777.<sup>3</sup> His wife married (2) — Case. Issue: *He d. 1793*

1. Elizabeth: born <sup>19 Sept</sup> 1761, married Nathan Beene, of Candia.

1. See Robie Family, Eighth Generation, *supra*.  
2. American Archives, 4th Series, Vol. 5, p. 879.  
3. History of Candia, N. H., *supra*, pp. 141, 146.

2. Thomas: born <sup>Apr 18</sup> 1767, married Sarah<sup>1</sup> daut. of Walter Robie. Removed to Bath, N. Y., where he lived and died. 11 children. *23 1833*

3. Samuel: born <sup>19 Mar</sup> 1769, married Lydia, daut. of Abraham Sargent, of Chester, in 1792.

4. OLIVE: born 25 Mch, 1771, married Jonathan Robie.<sup>2</sup>

5. Eben.

6. Sarah: married Samuel Fitts, of Candia, and lived in that town.

7. Jonathan: born 1781, died unm. at Havana, in 1801. <sup>*emb Aug 24*</sup>

8. Richard:<sup>3</sup> born 15 Oct., 1783; on 7 May, 1812, married Lydia, daut. of Moses Emerson of Candia. She was born on 12 July, 1788. He died at Towlesville, N. Y., on 10 Apl, 1852, and she died there on 3 Aug., 1868.

9. Polly T.: married Richard Orr, of Corinth, Vt.

1. See Robie Family, Ninth Generation, *supra*.

2. See Robie Family, Tenth Generation, *supra*.

3. He was the father of Mr. Eben Towle, of Towlesville, N. Y.

## ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

REFERENCES ARE TO BOTTOM PAGING.

Page 38.—Strike out "Wm. L. Macy" in the 11th line from the bottom and insert "Wm. L. Marcy."

Page 46.—At the end thereof insert the following :

"CHARLES HENRY ROBIE, son of Henry McElwee Robie and Lucy Ives Rose, was born in the town of Bath, N. Y., on 22 Jany, 1900."

Page 54.—At the end of the 11th line from the bottom insert the full will of Mr. Whiting, as follows :

"Lynn, 25th of February, one thousand six hundred, seventy and eight.

"I, Samuel Whiting of Lynn, in the county of Essex, being of perfect memory and right understanding, considering the age God hath lengthened out my days unto, and the duty incumbent on me to get my house in order before I die, do think it now full time to attend this work.

"And therefore, after my committing of my dear flock unto the tender care of that great and good Shephard, the Lord Jesus Christ, and bequeathing my immortal soul into the hands of my merciful Creator, Redeemer, and Sanctifier, and my body unto a comely and decent burial, I do make and constitute my last will and testament, in manner and form following :—

"First—I do constitute and appoint my two sons (viz.), Samuel Whiting, living in Billerica, and Joseph Whiting, living now with me at Lynn, to be my lawful and only executors, unto whom jointly I commit that portion of outward things, or the whole estate that I shall leave at my decease, to be disposed of by them according to my order herein expressed

"My will is that all my lands that I am possessed of be inherited by my two sons, my executors, Samuel and Joseph, as I shall appoint it out unto them.

"My will is that my eldest son Samuel shall have and possess for him and his heirs, my farm of four hundred acres of upland and meadow (be it more or less), at Dunstable, with all the privileges appertaining there unto ; as also fourteen acres of marsh lying in Romney marsh in the township of Lynn, (be it more or less), it being in the first division of lots there, bounded according to the town records.

"Also my will is that my second son, John Whiting, living in old England, at Leverton in Lincolnshire, shall by my sons that are my executors, have thirty pounds of my estate that I leave, set out to him as an addition to what he hath already received: (viz.) ten pounds in money, and twenty pounds in common pay according to the ordinary prices of corn, cattle, &c., in the country.

"My will further is that my third son, Joseph Whiting, shall have and possess for him and his heirs after him, my dwelling house with the orchard and lot adjoining, with all the privileges of commons, herbage, &c., belonging thereunto. Also eight acres of meadow or salt marsh (be it more or less) in the meadow before the town, bounded with the town records.

"Unto my daughter Weld, of Roxbury, I leave twenty pounds to be paid by my executors as an addition to what she hath received; ten pounds of it in moneys and plate, and the other ten pounds in common pay, as corn, and cattle, &c., pass from man to man. Also to my daughter Hubbard,<sup>1</sup> of Topsfield, I order thirty pounds to be paid by my executors as an addition to what she hath already received; ten pounds to be paid in moneys or plate, and twenty in common pay, according to the ordinary price that corn or cattle, &c., passeth from man to man, that is not accounted as money.

"I have also promised to leave to my son-in-law, Mr. Jeremiah Hubbard, a parcel of books set out to him, which I judge to be well worth ten pounds, for his son Samuel, or whom he shall see meet to leave them to.

"And lastly, my will is that my two sons, my executors, shall have, besides the lands before mentioned, all the remainder of my estate, equally to be divided betwixt them after they have paid out what I have ordered to their brethren and sisters in this my will.

"In witness hereunto I have set my hand and seal the day and year above written, five words being interlined, before signing and sealing hereof.

"SAMUEL WHITING, SEN.

"WIT:—

ANDREW MANSFIELD,  
SAMUEL CORBETT,  
FRANCIS BURRILL."

Page 75.—Strike out "Samuel F." in the 18th line from the bottom and insert "Samuel T."

Page 77.—Strike out "Dorchester" in the 9th line from the top and insert "Dorchester."

Page 81.—After the words "Mary B. Lyon," in the 5th line from the bottom, insert "On 23 Nov. 1842."

1. This name is usually spelled Hobart.



ADDENDA ET CORRIGENDA.

Page 82.—At the end of the 9th line from the top, insert the following :

"2. Mary Anna: b. 15 May, 1845; d. 25 May, 1847."

Page 82.—Strike out "2" at the beginning of the 10th line from the top, and insert "3"

Page 82.—After "St. Clair, Mich.," in the 4th line from the bottom insert  
"She d. 15 May, 1900."

Page 89.—Strike out "1653" in the 5th line from the top and insert  
"1655."

Page 102.—Strike out "Calcord" in the 14th line from the top and  
insert "Colcord."

III

## George Towle,<sup>over</sup> Early Lumber Magnate, Dies

Private funeral services were held yesterday in Oakland for George G. Towle, 71, a son of pioneer parents and a figure in California lumbering for years. He died Friday in his home in Berkeley.

Towle was born in Dutch Flat, Placer County. His father, Allen Towle, came around the Horn in 1850 from Vermont. His mother, Ella Halsey, came to Dutch Flat with her parents as a child from Buffalo, N. Y.

### Headed Capital Firm

The father, with his two brothers, George W. and Edwin, started a lumber business shortly after they came to California at Towle, Placer County. Much of the lumber for the building of the Central Pacific was furnished by them as well as lumber for mines and communities.

George Towle carried on the business and at his death was president of the Towle Estate Company, the Towle Brothers Company, with offices in Berkeley, and the Capital Box Factory in Sacramento.

### Left Towle in 1903

He leaves his wife, Mrs. Bertha B. Towle of Berkeley; three daughters, Miss Katherine Towle of Berkeley, Mrs. Franklin L. Furst of New York and Mrs. Raiston Bullitt of Walnut Creek; a son, Allen Towle of Berkeley, and a sister, Mrs. Walker B. Bundschu of Vineburg, Sonoma County.

After moving from Towle, in 1903, Towle lived in Oakland for five years and then in Berkeley at his home on Webster Street for thirty three years.



# INDEX OF NAMES.

REFERENCES ARE TO BOTTOM PAGING.

- Abbott, Anne 16
  - Dorcas 63
  - John 64
  - Joshua 63
  - Luke 16
  - Martha 64
  - Mary 7
  - Sarah 65
- Adams, John Quincy 38
- Alden, Charles 77
  - Susan Spear 77
- Aldrich, Abigail Ann 100
  - Isaac 100
- Allen, Cynthia 100
  - Mehitabel 74
- Andrews, Ruth 91
- Annis, Pricilla 105
- Appleton, Samuel Capt., 20
- Arnold, Benedict Gen'l 66
- Austen, Francis 101
  - Isabella 101, 103
- Austin, Arthur 76
  - Arthur W., 75
  - Ellen Maria 75
  - Florence 75
  - Francis 101
  - Henry Willard 76
  - Herbert 75
  - Isabella 101
  - Mary 76
  - Richard Douglass 76
  - William Percy 75
- Babcock, Annah Watkins 42
  - Elizabeth 42
  - William 42
- Bachiler, Elizabeth 88
  - Jonathan 88
  - Joseph 88
  - Mary 88
- Bachiler, Mehitabel 88
  - Mercy 88
  - Nathaniel 88
  - Samuel 88
  - Sarah 88
  - Theodate 88
  - Thomas 88
- Baker, Moses Capt. 28, 31
- Baldwin, N. Col. 30
- Ballard, Abigail 94
  - Benjamin Capt. 65
  - Dolly 94
  - James 94
  - Jeremiah 94
  - John 94
  - Josiah 94
  - Mary 94
  - Ruth 94
  - Sarah 94
  - Thomas 94
  - William 94
- Bancroft, Benjamin 66
  - Deborah 66
  - George 68
- Barker, Clark H. 26
  - Harriet 26
  - Helena 82
  - James Madison Hon'l. 82
- Barlow, Elizabeth 17
  - John 16
- Barnes, Augustus Franklin 80
  - Sarah Buell 80
- Barton, Sarah Louise 72
- Batchelder, Nathaniel 21
  - Sarah 21
  - Theodate 106
- Bates, Laurena 98
- Beaman, Silence 93

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Beene, Elizabeth 107  
     Nathan 107  
 Beeny, Elinor 13  
 Beitson, Mary 52  
 Benton, Sarah 40  
 Beverly, George W. 73  
     Mary Louise 73  
     Sarah J. 73  
 Blake, Martha 93  
     Sarah 88  
 Blanchard, Laura 99  
 Bland, Isabella 101  
     Joanna 101  
     John 101  
 Bliss, Marietta 35  
 Bolingbroke, Lord 53  
 Bond, Henry 60  
 Bonsall, William 15  
 Borden, Sarah 103  
 Borrowe, Humphrey 15  
     John 15  
     Mary 15  
 Bostwick, Wm. W. Rev. 39  
 Bouton, Cornelia L. 73  
 Brackett, Ada Byron 72  
     Andrew J. 72  
     Andrew Jackson 72  
     Anthony 104  
     David Barton 72  
     Frances Agusta 72  
     Henry Whitehouse 72  
     Sarah Louise 72  
     Sarah Whiting 72  
     Susanna 104  
     Zipporah 104, 106  
 Brainerd, David 57  
     Hezekiah 57  
 Brewer, Margaret 55  
     Nathaniel 55  
 Bridge, Abigail 95  
     William 95  
 Britton, John 7  
 Brooks, Eunice 89, 91  
     Eunice Mousall 89  
     John 89  
     Lydia 22  
     Michael 22  
 Brown, Abial Shaw 102, 104  
     Benjamin 26, 102  
     Elizabeth 62, 102, 104  
     George 62  
     Josiah 104  
     Lydia 26  
     Mehetabel 102  
     Sarah 102  
     Thomas 102, 104  
 Brundage, Jennie C. 81  
 Brush, Abner P. Rev. 44  
 Bucknall, Alice 17  
 Bull, Augusta Ellen 80  
     Caroline Dudley 80  
     Harvey 33  
     Lucinda 33  
     Mary Whiting 79  
     Sarah Buell 80  
     Sarah Upton 79  
     Susan 79  
     William H. 79  
 Burchstead, Mary 61  
 Burrill, Francis, 110  
 Burrowe, Humphrey 14  
 Buss, Prudence 90  
     Stephen 90  
 Butler, Abigail 25  
     Howard F. 74  
     Maude 74  
 Butterfield, Phebe 25  
 Calkins, Adelaide 81  
     Clara B. 81  
     Emma Mariah 81  
     Frances Abigail 81  
     Frederick 80  
     Harriet 80  
     Harriet Elizabeth 81  
     Helen Ann 35, 81  
     Henry James 81  
     Ira F. 81  
     Ira M. 80  
     James Henry 81  
     Jefferson Whiting 81  
     Jennie C. 81  
     John Whiting 81  
     Levi Whiting 81  
     Mary Keeler 81

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Calkins, Polly 80  
     Sarah Lauzetta 81  
 Callaghan, Florence 77  
     Lillian Whiting 77  
     Mary Ann 77  
     Thornton Whiting 77  
     T. Thornton 77  
 Calloway, Jennie 36  
 Cambridge, Priscilla 98  
 Cameron, Lydia 43  
 Campbell, Charles 74  
     Mary L. 74  
 Cantrell, Rebecca 43  
 Carroll, Edward 76  
     Mary 76  
 Carpenter, Fanny E. 36  
     Minerva A. 36  
 Carter, Abbie E. Ingalls 99  
     Abel 96  
     Abigail 88, 90, 91, 95, 96, 97,  
         99.  
     Abigail Wilder 90, 95, 97.  
     Albert Everett, 99  
     Alpheus 96  
     Ann 78  
     Anna 39, 78, 89, 90, 96, 97,  
         98, 99  
     Anna Maria 100  
     Anna Maria Lovering 100  
     Asa 94  
     Beatrice 92  
     Bede M. 98  
     Betsey 96, 97  
     Betsey E. F. 99  
     Betty 92  
     Beulah 90, 97  
     Caroline 97  
     Cephas 96  
     Charles Clinton 99  
     Clara A. 86, 90  
     Clarissa 98  
     Dameris 90  
     Daniel G. 98  
     David 92  
     Deborah 89, 97  
     Dorcas 90  
     Dorothy 89, 90, 91  
     Carter, Ebenezer 98  
     Edward Russell 100  
     Eli 97  
     Elijah 92  
     Elisha 97  
     Eliza 94  
     Elizabeth 90, 92, 96, 97, 98  
     Emma 97  
     Emogene 99  
     Ephraim 90, 95, 96, 97  
     Esther 85, 95  
     Eunice 89, 90, 91, 92  
     Hannah 90  
     Henry 96  
     Horace 98  
     Isabinda 99  
     James 93, 97  
     James C. Hon'l 90  
     James H. 96  
     Jane 92  
     Jemima 90  
     Joel 97, 100  
     John 85, 90, 92, 95, 96, 97  
     John, Capt., 95  
     John Sabin 100  
     Jonathan 90  
     Joseph 78, 85, 95, 97, 98  
     Joshua 85  
     Josiah 90, 99  
     Josiah Everett 99  
     Judith 88  
     Laurena 98  
     Lavina S. Clark 98  
     Levi 93  
     Lucinda 97  
     Lucy 96, 99  
     Luke 93  
     Lydia 92  
     Margaret 51, 52  
     Margery 89  
     Maria 100  
     Martha 96  
     Martha L. 98  
     Mary 85, 87, 88, 89, 90, 93,  
         94, 96  
     Mary Ann 98  
     Nancy 98

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Carter, Nancy Smith 99  
 Nathan 95  
 Nathaniel 90  
 Oliver 90  
 Peter 95  
 Phineas 92, 94  
 Priscilla 92, 98  
 Prudence 90, 92, 93  
 Rebecca 93  
 Rhoda 95  
 Richard 51, 52, 85, 86  
 Robert, 85  
 Rufus 94  
 Ruth 91, 92, 94, 95  
 Ruth J. 98  
 Sally 96, 98  
 Samuel 88, 89, 90, 91  
 Samuel R. 85, 86, 87  
 Sarah 92, 93, 94, 96  
 Sarah A. 86, 90, 99  
 Sarah C. 99  
 Sarah G. 98  
 Silence 93  
 Solomon 96  
 Sophia 95, 99  
*Sophia Scott* 99  
 Susanna 93, 96  
 Tabitha 90  
 Temple 96  
 Thankful 90  
 Theophilus 88  
 Thomas 85, 86, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96  
 Timothy 89  
 Vashti 92, 94  
 William 98  
 William Lovering 100
- Cass, Joseph 24  
 Mary 24, 27
- Champney, Catherine Francis 77  
 Charles S. 77  
 Charles Shepard 77  
 Florence Austin 77  
 Susan Spear 77
- Chandler, — Gen'l 68
- Chase, Elizabeth 20  
 Emma 97
- Chase, Thomas 20
- Cheribough, Ellen 7, 16  
 Helen 16
- Cherry, Millah 80
- Chester, Dorcas 58, 62  
 Leonard 58  
 William 58
- Church, Augusta Ellen 80  
 Edwin Laurence 80  
 Eveline B. 35  
 Martha Amelia 41, 44  
 Lawrence V. 41  
 Rachel 41
- Clark, Abigail 60  
 Annie 63  
 Elizabeth 60  
 Lavina Starkey 98  
 Sally 96  
 Thomas Rev. 60
- Clay, Dorothy 32  
 John 26  
 Lydia 26  
 Nancy 33  
 Stephen 32, 33
- Clifford, Mehitabel 103  
 Sarah 103  
 Zechariah 103  
 William 103
- Clough, Samuel 22  
 Sarah 22
- Coale, William 18
- Colburn, Clarissa 98  
 Martha L. 98  
 Norris 98
- Colcord, Sally 30  
 Sarah 102
- Cole, Eleanor 72
- Collins, Susan O. 30
- Conner, Meribah 22
- Converse, Judith 88  
 Samuel 88
- Cook, Alice 61  
 Joseph 61
- Cooper, Sarah 92
- Corbett, Samuel 110
- Corlis, Ann 23, 24
- Cornwallis, Lord 66

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Cotton, John Rev. 51, 54  
 Cowley, Joane 13  
 Coxon, John 14  
     Mary 14, 17  
 Creswell, T. T. Rev. 43  
 Cromwell, Oliver 53  
 Crosby, Anna 64  
     Dorothy 63  
     Hezekiah 64  
     Nathan 64  
 Cross, Eliza 26  
 Crowe, Bes'ie 77  
 Culver, Ruth 94  
 Cushman, Albert W. 74  
     Susan E. 74  
 Daby, Elizabeth 96  
 Dalton, Mary 87, 89  
     Philemon 87, 102  
     Ruth 87  
     Sarah 102  
     Timothy 87  
 Danforth, Anna 62, 64, 65  
     Elizabeth 62  
     Jonathan, Capt. 62  
     Orpah 66  
     Rebecca 62  
     Sarah 56  
     Thomas, Hon'l 56, 57  
 Darling, Joseph Kimball 36  
     Mary Alice 36  
 Davenport, Ira 43  
     John 43  
     John, Rev. 59  
     Lydia 43  
     Sarah L. 43  
 Davis, Elizabeth 88  
     Lois 75  
 Davison, Lindsay Mrs. 78  
 Davock, Harlow P. 83  
     Sarah Augusta 83  
 Dearborn, Abigail 29  
     Delia 29  
     Ebenezer 29  
     Eliza 32  
     — Gen'l 67  
     Hannah 105  
     Henry 21  
     Jonathan, Capt. 105  
     Jonathan 29, 105  
     Leonard 32  
     Lydia 26, 28, 30  
     Mary 21, 33, 105, 107  
     Mercy 88  
     Richard 28, 29  
     Ruth 27  
     Samuel 88  
     Sarah 105  
     Stephen 26, 27, 28, 30  
     Thomas 105, 107  
     Zipporah 105  
 Denniston, Dorothy 55  
     William 55  
 Dewey, Susan Jane 73  
 Dolby, John 33  
     Lydia 33  
 Dow, Abigail 21  
     David 37  
     Deborah 29  
     Esther 104  
     Ezekial 21  
     Henry M. 37  
     Jabez 21, 104  
     Lydia 37, 104  
     Martha 102  
     Mary Angelette 37  
     Olive Lucinda 37  
     Sarah Freeman 36, 37  
     Sophronia 37  
 Drake, Abraham 21  
     Hannah 102  
     Mary F. 74  
     Maude 74  
     O. M. Doct. 74  
     Robert 102, 106  
     Sarah 102  
     Susanna 104  
     Theodate 21  
     Zipporah 106  
 Dudley, Samuel, Rev. 18  
 Dusten, Jonathan 32  
     Mary 32  
     Moses 32  
 Dutton, Eliza J. 73  
     Jesse, Col. 73

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Dwight, Hannah 50  
Dyer, Rhoda 95  
Eaton, A. B. Gen'l 67  
    Benjamin 33  
    Martha 20  
    Polly 33  
Edward I., King 7  
    II., 7  
    III., 49  
Elkins, Anna 22  
    Gershem 22  
    Henry 22  
    Joanna 22  
    Jonathan 22, 105  
    Rachel 105  
Ellis, Sarah 93  
Emerson, Lydia 108  
    Moses 108  
    Nathaniel 32  
    Sarah 32, 79  
Eustace, Baron of Halten 7  
Everett, Abigail 99  
    Abigail A. 100  
    Abigail Ann 100  
    Betsey 99  
    Caroline A. 100  
    Caroline R. 100  
    Cynthia 100  
    George C. 99  
    Lorenzo C. 100  
    Maria F. 99  
    Peletiah M. 99  
    William H. 100  
Fairbank, Dorothy 90  
    Thomas 90  
Fairbanks, Abigail 91  
    Josiah 91  
Fales, Temple 96  
Farmer, Andrew 63  
    Lucy 63  
Fay, Sarah A. 99  
Fifield, Edward, Col. 34  
    Giles, 88  
    Judith 88  
Fisher, Anna 96  
    Bertha 44, 89  
    Daniel C. 44  
Fisher, Deborah S. 44  
    Jacob 96  
Fiske, Anna 89  
    David 89  
Fitts, Abraham 31  
    Samuel 108  
    Sarah 108  
Flagg, Hannah 90  
    Samuel 29  
    Sarah 29  
Fogg, Abner 21  
    Bethia 21  
    Elizabeth 21  
    James 21  
    Sarah 21  
Folsom, Mary 22  
    Samuel 22  
Ford, Harriet Elizabeth 81  
    Frances Abigail 81  
    Truman G. 81  
Foster, Abial 64  
    Betsey Everett 99  
    Sarah 64  
French, Susan 25  
    William 25  
Frink, Elam 33  
    Sarah 33  
Gardner, Lucy 91, 93  
Garfield, Amelia Whiting 73  
    Anna Maria 73  
    Anna Wicks 72  
    Charles Cole 72  
    Charles Lyman 72  
    Cornelia L. 73  
    Eleanor 72  
    Eleanor Frances 72  
    Emma 72  
    Harriet Jennie 73  
    Harriet Whiting 73  
    Henry Whiting 72  
    James Whiting 73  
    Lyman Bouton 72, 73  
    Lyman H. 72  
    Mary Cole 72  
    Mary Willard 72, 73  
    Nancy 72  
    Paul Willard 73



# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Garfield, Samuel Fisher 72
  - Susan Augusta 73
  - Susan Jane 73
  - Timothy 72
  - Timothy Whiting 73
  - Willard Dewey 73
- Garland, Elizabeth 20
  - John 19, 20
  - Rebecca 103
  - Samuel 106
  - Sarah 106
- Gates, — Gen'l 66
  - Jonas 94
  - Mary 94, 96
  - Reuben 94
  - Silas 94
  - Vashti 94
- Gatley, Dorothy 13
  - John 13
  - Mary 13
- Gay, Eliphalet 30
  - Mahala 30
  - Nancy 83, 98
- George III, King 27
- Gibbens, Sophia 32
- Giddings, George 86
- Gillis, Robert 80
  - Sophia Erwin 80
- Gilman, Hannah 102
  - Hawley 35
  - John 18
  - Lydia 35
- Gilmore, Perez 33
  - Susan 33
- Godfrey, Anne 105
  - Priscilla 105
  - William 105
- Goodenough, Sophia 35
- Goodhue, Mary 107
- Goodrich, Jane 92
- Goodwin, Sally 98
- Gookin, Daniel 75
  - David, Gen'l 75
  - Sarah Goodwin 75
- Gordon, — Doct. 26
  - Sarah 26
- Goss, Elizabeth 97
- Graves, Angeline Sanborn 79
  - Orren Y. 79
- Green, Abigail 60
  - Samuel 60
  - Timothy 60
- Greenleaf, Ellen Willard 76
  - James E. 75
  - James Edward 76
  - Mary Elizabeth 76
  - Mary Willard 76
  - Patrick Henry, Rev. 76
  - Robert Willard 76
  - Simon, Hon'l 76
- Greenough, Elizabeth 16
  - William 16
- Gregory, Almon, Rev. 41
- Griffin, Mary 32
  - Nathaniel 32
- Hale, Betsey 97
  - Col. 92
- Hall, Annie 63
  - Grace 63
  - Jonathan 28, 30
  - Mehitabel 28
  - Rebecca 74
  - Susa 30, 33
- Harden, John 74
  - Lorinda 74
- Hartwell, Prudence 92
  - Thomas 92
- Haskell, Martha 75
- Hatch, Francis Whitney 71
  - George S. 70, 71
  - Harriet Hastings 71
  - Mary Kidder 71
- Hathaway, Carrie N. 74
- Haywood, Abigail 91
  - John 91
  - Lucy 91
  - Prudence 91
  - Ruth 91
  - Sarah 91
  - Silent 91
- Hazen, Henry A. 59
- Healy, Judith 21
  - Samuel 21
- Heitman, F. B. 66, 69

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Hendrick, Lydia 34
  - Lyman 34
- Henrietta, Maria, Queen 12
- Henry VII, King 53
- Henry VIII, King 86
- Hentz, Caroline Lee 68
  - Charles A. 68
  - N. Marcellus 68
- Hill, Abigail 70
  - Deborah 64
  - Jonathan 64
  - Ralph 59
  - Samuel 64
  - Sarah 64
- Hitchcock, Sarah 81
  - S. E. 81
- Hobart, Elizabeth 57
  - Harriet Jennie 73
  - Jeremiah, Rev. 57, 110
  - John Henry, Rt. Rev. 39
  - John Potts 73
- Hobbs, John 102
  - Mary 103
  - Maurice 106
  - Mehitabel 102
  - Morris, 88, 102
  - Nehemiah 103
  - Sarah 102, 106, 107
  - Stephen 103
  - Theodate 88, 106
- Holmes, Isabel J. 37
  - Mary 103
- Hooker, Thomas, Rev. 58
- Hopkins, Ann Elizabeth 80
  - Jas. H. 80
- Hosmer, Jerome C. 95
- Hough, Tabitha 90
- Houghton, Jemima 90
- Howard, Oran Reed, Rev. 42, 43
- Howe, David 96
  - Susanna 96
- Howell, George R. 56
- Hoyt, Hattie E. 81
- Hubbard, Jeremiah 110
  - Mary Morgianna 83
- Hugh, le Despenser, Jr., 7
- Hull, Albert Wheelock 42
- Hull, Carrie Lydia 42, 45
  - Lydia Florinda 42
- Hunt, Sarah 63
  - Thomas 63
- Hunter, Lucinda 44
- Hussey, Mary 21
- Hutchinson, Sarah J. 73
- Ingalls, Isabinda 99
- Irwin, Abbie A. 83
- Jackson, Alfred M. 44
  - Andrew 38
  - Lydia 44
- James I, King 86
- Jaquith, Ebenezer 62
  - Elizabeth 62
- Jarvis, Charles 70
  - John H. 74
  - Rebecca 74
  - Sarah Russell 70
  - Susan 74
- Johnson, Beulah 93
  - Doircas 105
- Joslin, Abigail 95, 97
  - Dameris 90
  - Lucy 96
  - Mary 94
- Joy, Caroline Dudley 80
  - Lewis Beers 80
- Kellogg, Emily E. 83
  - John F. 83
- Kemp, Emeline Louise 43, 45, 46
  - Rebecca Cantrell 43
  - William 43
- Kendall, Eunice Mousall 89
  - John 89
  - Susanna 93
- Kennard, Hattie E. 81
  - John, Rev. 81
  - John Whiting 81
  - Mary 81
  - Sarah 81
- Kenny, Roseland 83
- Kidder, Abigail 70, 77
  - Samuel 70
- Kingsley, Carter Robie 42, 45
  - Charles Freeman 42, 45
  - Charles LaRue 42, 45

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Kingsley, Flavius Josephus 42  
     James Robie 42, 45  
     Mary R. 42, 45  
     Minerva LaRue 42  
 Kinsey, Elizabeth Ann 42  
 Knight, Anna 90  
     Daniel 36, 90  
     Emily L. 36  
     Fanny E. 36  
     Hale 34, 36  
     Harriet R. 33  
     Ida Alice 36  
     Jennie 36  
     John March 36  
     Joseph 36, 37  
     Joseph, Capt. 36  
     Joshua Nichols 36  
     Lydia 36  
     Mary 36  
     Mary Alice 36  
     Minerva A. 36  
     Ruth Amelia 36  
     Sarah Freeman 36, 37  
 Knowles, John H. Rev. 42  
     Sarah 102  
 Laidlaw, John R. 43  
     Sarah Alice 43  
 Lane, Abigail 103  
     Bathsheba 21  
     Catherine 61  
     John 61  
     Joshua 21  
     Mary Alma 36  
 La Rue, Minerva 42  
 Leary, Ellen L. 34  
 Leavitt, Benjamin 104  
     Deliverance 24  
     Esther 104  
     John Sergeant 24  
     Sarah 105  
     Thomas 104  
 Leggett, Frances E. 80  
 Libbee, Josiah 32  
     Sarah 32  
     Susan 33  
 Libby, Edith 76  
     E. Osgood 76  
 Libby, Harrison Jewell 76  
     Lillian 76  
     Sarah 76  
 Lillie, Mary Ann B. 76  
 Lincoln, Caleb 96  
     Martha 96  
     Sarah Thaxter 26  
 Lisle, Annie Waterman 70  
     W. W. Rev. 70  
 Little, Emma Mariah 81  
     Philip M. 81  
 Locke, Rebecca 99  
 Long, Naomi 30  
     Nathan 30  
 Lovell, Ebenezer, Col. 66  
 Lovering, John, Lieut. 106  
     Lydia 106  
     Maria 100  
 Lowe, Elizabeth 13  
     Richard 14  
     William 13  
 Lynde, Maria 75  
     Maria Louise 75  
     Samuel T. 75  
 Lyon, Emeline Louise 43, 45, 46  
     Harriet 43, 46  
     Harriet Almira 40, 43  
     Harriet Nancy 40, 43  
     James 40, 43, 46  
     Mary B. 81, 110  
     Mary Bowman 41  
     Moses H. 40  
     Reuben Robie 40, 43, 45, 46  
     Sarah Benton 40  
     Sarah Elizabeth 40, 43  
     William Kemp 43, 45  
 Macomb, Eliza 67  
 Macy, William L. 109  
 Manning, Peter 93  
     Rebecca 93  
 Mansfield, Andrew 110  
 Marcy, William L. 38, 109  
 Marlow, Esther 85  
 Marston, Hannah 102  
     Jonathan 102  
     Maria 104  
     Mehitabel 88

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Mather, Cotton, Rev. 59  
 May, Julia K. 80  
 Maynard, Mary 96  
 Meserve, Mary 34  
 Miller, Deborah S. 44  
 Moody, Joshua, Rev. 20  
 Moore, John 33  
     Ruth 94  
     Samuel 25  
     Susan 33  
     Tilly 65  
     Zilpah 65  
 Morse, Eliza 74  
 Moulton, Mary 88  
 Mousall, Eunice 89  
 Mulford, Joseph N., Rev. 43  
 Mullins, William 85  
 McCall, Sarah Ann 80  
 McCleary, Samuel F. 75  
     Maria Louise 75  
     Maria Lynde 75  
 McDougall, Arthur 77  
     Harriet Willard 77  
     Mary Ann 77  
     Samuel T. 77  
 McElwee, Henry 42  
     Nancy Rutherford 42  
     Sarah Elizabeth 42, 44, 45  
 McQuillan, George F. 26  
     Mary Frederica 26  
 Nichols, Bessie 77  
     Catherine Francis 77  
     Lydia 92  
     Ruth 92  
     William 92  
     William H. 77  
     William Hammond 77  
 Niles, Addison 83  
     Adelaide 81  
     Eliza Cruger 83.  
     John Whiting 83  
     Martha 83  
     Roseland 83  
 Nininger, Kate 70  
 Noble, Albert Lay 44, 45  
     Lucinda Hunter 44  
     Martin William 44  
 Noble, Mary Josephine 44, 45  
     Rachel 44, 45  
 Norton, Amarilla Jane 83  
     Anna 102  
     Bonus 102  
     Mary 102  
 Olmstead, Olive 34  
     Samuel 34  
 Ordway, John 26  
     Lydia 26  
     Richard 26  
     Sarah 26  
 Orr, Richard 108  
     Polly T. 108  
 Osgood, Christopher 65  
     David 90  
     Elizabeth 90  
     Eunice 90  
     Joseph Jr. 90  
     Mary 90  
     Sarah 65, 69  
 Owen, Emily 82  
 Page, Abigail 102  
     Ann 104  
     Anna 104  
     Christopher 102  
     Francis 22  
     Hephzibath 103  
     John 103  
     Lucy 22  
     Lydia 102  
     Mary 21, 102, 103  
     Rachel 105  
     Stephen 103, 104  
     Thomas 21, 103  
 Parker, Eunice Mousall 89  
     Freeman 32  
     Hill 98  
     James Capt. 89  
     Mary Ann 98  
     Nancy 32  
 Parkhurst, Gabriel H. 87  
     George 87  
     Mary 87  
 Patten, Elizabeth 60  
     Keziah 32  
     William 60

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Peabody, — Col. 30  
     Eunice 92  
     Sarah Augusta 83  
     Sherwood 83  
 Perine, Abigail Kidder 78  
     Clarence 79  
     Edward Payson 79  
     Henry Whiting 79  
     John Whiting 79  
     Nancy Whiting 79  
     Sarah 79  
     William 78  
     William Willson 79  
 Perkins, Abraham 102  
     Ann 104  
     Annie 35  
     Huldah 21  
     James 21  
     Kezia 102  
 Phelps, Achsah 64  
     Edward 91  
     John 64, 75  
     Lois 75  
     Lydia 75, 77  
     Ruth 91, 95  
 Philbrick, Dorcas 105  
     Elizabeth 20, 105  
     Nathan 105  
     Thomas 20  
 Phillip, King 88  
 Pigott, Sibell 12  
 Pollard, Jonathan 62  
     Olive 62  
     William 9  
 Pond, Emma 72  
 Poulter, Elizabeth 62  
 Powers, Bede M. 98  
 Pratt, Mary Dayton 44  
 Prescott, Benjamin 22  
     Dorothy 22  
     James 104  
     John 22  
     Maria 104  
     Rebecca 56, 104  
 Priest, Mary Olivia 26  
 Putnam, Philip Capt. 30  
 Quimby, Anna 28  
 Quimby, J. 28  
     Lydia 30  
     Timothy Lieut. 30  
 Randall, Sarah F. 80  
 Raymond, Alex B. 83  
     Mary Rice 83  
 Reed, Priscilla 92  
     Sarah 102  
 Reid, John G. Rev. 44  
 Rewell, Robert 12  
 Reynolds, Amanda 37  
     — Capt. 30  
 Rice, Mary 82  
     Pamelia 82  
     Tamar 93  
 Richardson, Abigail 94  
     Mary 107  
     Moses Col. 107  
     Nellie 107  
 Riddiard, Mary 16  
     William 16  
 Rider, Anna Carpenter 43  
 Robie, Abigail 21, 25, 29, 30  
     Alice 17  
     Amanda 37  
     Amelia Hull 43, 45  
     Ann 16, 23, 24  
     Anna 25, 28, 29, 107  
     Anna Carpenter 43  
     Anna V. 30  
     Annah Watkins 42  
     Anne 16, 17, 25  
     Anne Williams 27, 30  
     Annie P. 35  
     Bathsheba 21  
     Bertha Fisher 44, 46  
     Bethia 21  
     Caroline 35  
     Carrie Lydia 42, 45  
     Charles 26  
     Charles Henry 41, 44, 45, 109  
     Daniel 25  
     David 30  
     Delia 29  
     Deliverance 21, 24  
     Dolly 30, 35  
     Dorothy 22, 30, 31, 32

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Robie, Eben 37  
 Ebenezer 28  
 Edward 17, 26, 27, 28, 32  
 Edward D. 28  
 Edward W. 37  
 Edward Williams 32  
 Eliza 26, 32  
 Eliza Cross 26  
 Elizabeth 16, 17, 20, 21, 35  
 Ellen 16  
 Ellen L. 34  
 Ellin 16  
 Emerson 32  
 Eveline B. 35  
 Fanny E. 36  
 Fanny Rose 44, 46  
 Frances 14, 15  
 Francis Brown 26  
 Frederick 26  
 George 26  
 George Edwin 41, 44, 46  
 George H. 28  
 Hannah 21, 32  
 Harriet 26  
 Harriet Almira 40, 43  
 Harriet Loomis 35  
 Helen 16  
 Helen Ann 35, 81  
 Henry 10, 14, 16, 17, 22, 23,  
 25  
 Henry McElwee 42, 44, 46,  
 109  
 Hiram 35  
 Huldah 21, 32  
 Ichabod 22, 23, 24, 25, 27, 28,  
 29, 32  
 Isabel J. 37  
 James 34  
 James Lyon 43  
 James Whiting 42  
 Jane 36  
 Jeannette Mary 44, 46  
 Jennie 36  
 Jno. E. 28  
 Joanna 22  
 Joel Carter 42, 45  
 Johannah 23  
 Robie, John 11, 12, 14, 16, 20, 22,  
 24, 25, 27, 28, 30, 32, 107  
 John Whiting 41  
 John Wilson 32  
 Jonathan 28, 32, 33, 34, 35,  
 37, 44, 108  
 Jonathan Jr. 37, 41  
 Jonathan Walter 35  
 Jone 11, 12  
 Judith, 21  
 Keziah 32  
 Laura M. 35  
 Levi 35, 81  
 Lucy 22  
 Lucy Ives 44, 46, 109  
 Lydia 22, 26, 28, 30, 32, 33,  
 34, 35, 37, 40, 41, 44  
 Mahala 30  
 Marietta 35  
 Martha 20  
 Martha Amelia 41, 44  
 Martin D. 37  
 Mary 14, 15, 16, 17, 21, 22,  
 23, 24, 26, 27, 32, 34, 35,  
 36, 42, 43, 45  
 Mary Alma 36  
 Mary Dayton 44  
 Mary Frederick 26  
 Mary Josephine 21, 44, 45  
 Mary Olivia 26  
 Mehitabel 28  
 Meribah 22  
 Nabby 30  
 Nancy 32, 33, 39  
 Nancy Jane 40  
 Naomi 28, 30  
 Nathan 25  
 Nathan Henry 25  
 Nathaniel 32  
 Nicholas 12  
 Olive 33, 34, 37, 40, 44, 108  
 Olive Woods 42, 45  
 Phebe 25  
 Rachel 44  
 Priscilla 28  
 Reuben 30, 35, 36, 37, 39, 79  
 Reuben Edward 4, 6, 42, 43

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Robie, Reuben Edward 2d , 45  
 Richard 35, 36  
 Robert 12, 14, 15  
 Ruth 20, 21, 22, 23, 25, 27, 30  
 R. Wilson 35  
 Sally 30, 32  
 Samuel 14, 17, 21, 22, 25, 26,  
 28, 29, 30, 34  
 Sarah 16, 20, 21, 22, 24, 26,  
 28, 29, 32, 33, 108.  
 Sarah Alice 43  
 Sarah Elizabeth 42, 44, 45  
 Sarah Thaxter 26  
 Sibell 12  
 Simon Bradstreet 16  
 Sophia 32, 35  
 Sophia Cynthia 35  
 Susa 30, 32, 33  
 Susan 25, 32, 33  
 Susan O. 30  
 Susanna 22  
 Theodate 21  
 Thomas 8, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16,  
 17, 20, 21  
 Toppan 26  
 Walter 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 33,  
 35, 108  
 William 14, 15, 16, 22, 28  
 William Chester 35  
 William Collier 35  
 Wm. H. H. 36  
 William Pitt Fessenden 26
- Robey, Samuel 17  
 Thomas 15
- Roby, Abigail 25  
 Anna 25  
 Anne 25  
 Barthelmewe 12  
 Bartholomew 13  
 Daniel 25  
 Deliverance 24  
 Dorothy 13  
 Ed 9  
 Edmond 12  
 Edmund 9  
 Edward 9, 16, 26  
 Ellen 7, 16
- Roby, Elizabeth 11, 12, 13  
 Elinor 13  
 Emmot 10  
 Emmote 10, 11  
 E. Willard 16  
 Francis 13  
 Henry 9, 10, 23, 24, 25  
 Henry John 7, 8, 10  
 Ichabod 23, 24, 25  
 Joane 13  
 Johannah 23  
 John 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 15, 22,  
 25  
 Jone 11, 12  
 Lydia 26, 32  
 Marie 13  
 Mary 7, 12, 13, 15, 24, 26  
 Margaret 9  
 Michael 13  
 Nathan 25  
 Nicholas 12  
 Phebe 25  
 Robert 11, 12, 13  
 Rodney 28  
 Roger 9  
 Ruth 25  
 Samuel 25  
 Sarah 24, 26  
 Sibell 12  
 Sidney B. 16  
 Susan 25  
 Thomas 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14,  
 15  
 William 9, 10, 12, 13
- Robye, John 11, 15  
 Thomas 14  
 William 15
- Rogers, Lewis, Capt. 34  
 Rachel 64  
 Samuel 64
- Rollins, Mary 103
- Rooby, William 9
- Rose, Fanny A. 44  
 Hubert D. 44  
 Lucy Ives 44, 46, 109
- Roundy, James 98  
 Sarah G. 98

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Rowe, Dolly 35  
     John 32  
     Lydia 32  
 Rowland, Nancy 33  
     Sophronia 37  
     Thomas 37  
 Ruggles, Benjamin, Rev. 61  
     Dorcas 61  
     Elizabeth 61  
     Samuel, Rev. 61  
 Russell, Mary 60  
 Rutherford, Nancy 42  
 Sanborn, Dorothy 22  
     Edward 22  
     James M. 82  
     Lilia 82  
     Shubael 105  
     Sarah 105  
 Sanders, Grace E. 74  
 Sargent, Abraham 108  
     Judith 105  
     Lydia 108  
 Savage, Sarah S. 68  
 Sawtelle, Mary 93  
     Richard 93  
 Sawyer, Beatrix 92, 93  
     Betty 92  
     — Deacon 94  
     Elias 92, 93  
     Mary 89, 94  
     Prudence 93  
     Ruth 94  
     Thankful 90  
 Scott, Amasa 99  
     Sophia 99  
     Sophia Cynthia 35  
     William M. 35  
 Sewell, Samuel 88  
 Shackelford, John W. Rev. 44  
 Shaw, Abiel, 102, 104  
     Elizabeth 103  
     Esther 104  
 Shedd, Elizabeth 35  
 Sherburne, Henry Col. 24  
 Sherwin, John 16  
     Mary 16  
 Sherwood, Caroline R. 100  
 Shepard C. S. Rev. 43  
 Shortnose, Robert 14  
 Sleeper, Aaron 103  
     Elizabeth 103  
     John 103  
     Mary 103  
 Smallidge, Jerome B. 81  
     Mary Keeler 81  
 Smith, Abigail 88  
     Ann 78  
     Anna 97  
     Caroline 35  
     Dora 77  
     John 26, 88  
     Josiah 97  
     Hepzibah 97  
     Sarah 26  
     Sarah Toppan 26  
 Sparhawk, Sarah 56  
 Spellman, Mary Reed 82  
 Spoffard, Dorcas 90  
 Squire, John 93  
     Sarah 93  
 Stanton, Harry A. 73  
     Susan Augusta 73  
 Starkey, Lavina 98  
 Stearns, Daniel 97  
     Deborah 97  
     Martha 97  
 Steer, Rachel 41  
 Stephens, Ida Alice 36  
 Stevens, Alice 61  
     Charles 36  
     Lydia 36  
     Ruth 30  
     Sarah 64  
     Timothy Rev. 61  
 Stewart, George D. Rev. 41  
 Stickney, Anna 63  
     William 63  
 Stoddard, Sarah 92  
 Stone, — Capt. 92  
     Sarah 99  
 Stretton, Richard 12  
 Strong, Schuyler Mrs. 39  
 Swaine, Hezekiah 22  
     Mary 27



# INDEX OF NAMES.

- |                              |                                   |
|------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| Swaine, Susanna 22           | Towle, Elisha 103, 104            |
| William 22                   | Elizabeth 104, 105, 106, 107      |
| Swart, Peter Mrs. 39         | Esther 104                        |
| Swett, Benjamin Lieut. 22    | Ezekiel 104                       |
| Sarah 102                    | Francis 103, 105                  |
| Syell, Joseph Capt. 22       | Hannah 102, 105, 106              |
| St. John, Elizabeth 53, 57   | Hazen 33                          |
| Oliver 53                    | Hephzibath 103                    |
| Oliver Rt. Hon'l 53          | Huldah 106                        |
| William de 53                | Ira 33                            |
| Taggart, Emogene 99          | Isabella 101, 103                 |
| Tarbell, Beatrix 92          | Isaac 105                         |
| Samuel Lieut. 92             | Jabez 104, 106                    |
| Taylor, Dolly 30             | James 102, 104                    |
| Elizabeth 13, 14             | Jane 36, 105                      |
| Esther 95                    | Jeremiah 104, 105                 |
| Gordon 30                    | John 33, 102, 103                 |
| Samuel 95                    | Jonathan 28, 33, 102, 107, 108    |
| Zachary, Gen'l 67            | Joseph 102                        |
| William 14                   | Joshua 102                        |
| Tenny, Ruth Amelia 36        | Josiah 105, 106                   |
| Thomas, Earl of Lancaster 10 | Judith 105                        |
| Moses 69                     | Kezia 102                         |
| Thompson, Maria F. 99        | Lucinda 33                        |
| Pishby 49                    | Lydia 33, 102, 104, 105, 106, 108 |
| Thurston, Betsey 96          | Martha 102, 103                   |
| Tilton, Abigail 102          | Mary 33, 102, 103, 104, 105, 107  |
| Dorothy 31                   | Matthias 105, 106                 |
| Hannah 21                    | Maurice 107                       |
| James 21                     | Mehitabel 102                     |
| John 26                      | Nancy 33                          |
| Lydia 105                    | Nathaniel 105, 106                |
| Sarah 26                     | Nellie 107                        |
| Toppan, Sarah 26             | Olive 33, 37, 108                 |
| Toplin, Emily L. 36          | Patience 103, 104                 |
| Towle, Abigail 103           | Philip 101, 102, 103, 104         |
| Abraham 105                  | Phineas 107                       |
| Amos 102                     | Polly 33                          |
| Ann 103                      | Polly T. 108                      |
| Anna 28, 102, 104            | Rachel 105                        |
| Anne 105                     | Rebecca 103, 104                  |
| Anthony 28, 104, 106, 107    | Reuben 106                        |
| Benjamin 103, 104            | Richard 108                       |
| Brackett 107                 | Samuel 33, 105, 106, 107, 108     |
| Caleb 102, 103, 104, 106     |                                   |
| Daniel 106                   |                                   |
| Eben 108                     |                                   |

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- Towle, Sarah 33, 102, 103, 105, 106, Webster, Belsa 29  
 107, 108  
 Simeon 107  
 Simon 105  
 Susan 33  
 Tabitha 103  
 Thomas 33, 108  
 Zechariah 105  
 Zipporah 104, 105, 106  
 Townsend, Aaron N. 99  
 Nancy Smith 99  
 Travice, Nicholas Capt. 86  
 Tuck, Benjamin 105  
 Jonathan 103  
 Sarah 88, 105  
 Tabitha 103  
 Tylor, Sarah C. 99  
 Tyng, William Capt. 90  
 Underhill, E. D. Mrs. 27  
 Varnum, Abigail 29  
 Anna 28  
 James 28, 29  
 Vittum, Abigail 103  
 Ann 103  
 William 103  
 Waldron, Richard 20  
 Wales, Caroline A. 100  
 Walker Ann 16  
 John 16  
 Josiah 32  
 Mary 32, 93  
 William 16  
 Wanzer, Annie C. 72  
 Charles 72  
 Warner, Mildred 50  
 Wasey, Anna Belle 83  
 George E. 83  
 Washington, Catherine 50  
 George Gen'l 50, 66, 67  
 John 50  
 Lawrence 50  
 Mildred 50  
 Waterman, J. A. 26  
 Rebecca 70  
 Webb, Lydia Florinda 42  
 Webster, Anna 29  
 Asa 29  
 Col. 26  
 Daniel 3  
 Deborah 29  
 Ebenezer 29  
 Hannah 29  
 Jesse 29  
 John 29  
 Sally 29  
 Samuel 29  
 Thomas 29  
 Wingate 29  
 Weld, Mary Read 75  
 Welde, Dorothy 55  
 Margaret 55  
 Thomas 55  
 Wentworth, John, Gov. 27, 63  
 Wheeler, Bertha Fisher 44, 46  
 Fanny A. 44  
 Wheelwright, John, Rev. 18, 53  
 Whitcomb, John 90  
 Mary 90  
 Whitmore, Wm. H. 87  
 White, Abel 98  
 Elizabeth 96, 98  
 Emory H. 99  
 Joseph C. 98  
 Laura B. 99  
 Lucy 98  
 Rebecca 99  
 Sarah 99  
 William H. 99  
 Whiting, Abbie A. 83  
 Abigail 70  
 Abigail Kidder 75, 77, 78  
 Abraham Emerson 79  
 Achsah 64  
 Alice 61  
 Amarilla Jane 83  
 Andrew Joseph 74  
 Andrew Jackson 74, 83  
 Angeline Sanborn 79  
 Anna 39, 63, 64, 65, 77  
 Anna Belle 83  
 Anna Thorburn 70  
 Ann Elizabeth 80  
 Annie 63

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- |                                  |                                  |
|----------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| Whiting, Annie C. 72             | Whiting, Grace 63                |
| Annie Waterman 70                | Grace E. 74                      |
| Ansel James 80                   | Hannah 50, 57                    |
| Arthur Walter 75                 | Harriet 75, 80                   |
| Audrey 51, 52                    | Harriet Willard 77               |
| Benjamin 56, 57, 62, 63, 64      | Hattie Coe 83                    |
| Caleb 64                         | Helena 82                        |
| Caroline Lee 68                  | Henry 67, 73, 74, 80, 82         |
| Carrie N. 74                     | Henry Macomb 67                  |
| Catherine 50, 61                 | Henry Whitney 71                 |
| Catherine Francis 77             | Herbert Timothy 80               |
| Charles 74, 76                   | Isabel 51, 52                    |
| Charles B. 63                    | James 50, 51, 52, 62, 76         |
| Charles Howell 80                | James Levi 77                    |
| Charles Jarvis 70                | Jasper 71                        |
| Charles K. 71                    | Jasper Strong, 71                |
| Christopher 68                   | John 51, 52, 55, 56, 57, 60, 61, |
| David 65                         | 63, 65, 66, 67, 70, 77, 83, 99,  |
| Deborah 57, 64, 65               | 110                              |
| Dora 77                          | John Col. 39                     |
| Dora Theresa 77                  | John H. 74                       |
| Dorcas 57, 58, 61, 62, 63        | John Howard 80                   |
| Dorothy 53, 55, 56, 61, 63, 74   | John P. 70                       |
| Ebenezer 56                      | John Switzer Lillie 76           |
| Eleazur 63                       | John Whiting 79                  |
| Eliza 67, 74                     | Jonathan 62                      |
| Eliza Cruger 83                  | Joseph 54, 55, 56, 57, 61, 62,   |
| Eliza J. 73                      | 75, 109, 110                     |
| Elizabeth 56, 57, 60, 61, 62, 64 | Joseph Jr. 57                    |
| Elizabeth St. John 53, 54, 57    | Joseph W. 74                     |
| Ellen Maria 75                   | Julia 67                         |
| Emily 82                         | Julia E. 68                      |
| Emily E. 83                      | Julia K. 80                      |
| Endora 68                        | Justin Rice 82                   |
| Ernest Grove 83                  | Kate 70                          |
| Esther 55                        | Kate D. 71                       |
| Eunice 61, 62                    | Leonard 61, 63                   |
| Fabius 68                        | Leonard J. 70                    |
| Fabius Marcellus 68              | Leonard Jarvis 70, 71            |
| Fannie 61                        | Levi 71                          |
| Frances A. 70, 71                | Levi Carter 81                   |
| Frances E. 80                    | Lilia 82                         |
| Francis Raymond 83               | Lorinda 74                       |
| Frank 74                         | Lucy 63                          |
| Frank Herbert 80                 | Lydia 75, 77                     |
| George Barnard 83                | Lydia Emerson 79                 |
| George W. 74                     | Margaret 51, 52                  |

# INDEX OF NAMES.

- |                                 |                                    |
|---------------------------------|------------------------------------|
| Whiting, Maria 68               | Whiting, Sarah Mariah 80           |
| Martha 64                       | Sarah Russell 70                   |
| Mary 52, 61, 62, 63, 69, 72, 81 | Sarah S. 68                        |
| Mary Ann 71, 77                 | Sarah Sparkhawk 56                 |
| Mary Ann B. 76                  | Sarah Upton 70, 79                 |
| Mary Elizabeth 75               | Sarah Whiting 72                   |
| Mary F. 74                      | S. B. 74                           |
| Mary Kidder 71                  | Solon 68                           |
| Mary L. 74                      | Sophia 68                          |
| Mary Morgianna 83               | Sophia Erwin 80                    |
| Mary Phelps 77                  | Susan E. 74                        |
| Mary Read 75                    | Susan Jarvis 74                    |
| Mary Reed 82                    | Susanna 50                         |
| Mary Rice 82, 83                | Thomas 50, 57                      |
| Mary Whiting 79                 | Thomas Jefferson 73, 74, 76,       |
| Mehitabel 74                    | 83                                 |
| Millah 50                       | Timothy 64, 65, 66, 69, 75,        |
| Nancy 38, 39, 72, 79, 83        | 77, 78, 80                         |
| Nathaniel 49, 50                | Timothy D. 67                      |
| Olive 62                        | Timothy Whiting 75, 79             |
| Oliver 61, 62, 63, 64           | Welde 57                           |
| Orpah 66                        | William 49, 59, 62                 |
| Pamelia Nelson 81               | William Daniorth 68                |
| Pamelia Rice 82                 | William E. 74                      |
| Phebe P. 71                     | William H. 62                      |
| Polly 70                        | William H. Chase 71                |
| Rachel 64                       | William Scott 83                   |
| Ray N. 74                       | William Woods 82                   |
| Rebecca 56, 57, 62, 69, 70, 74  | Zilpah 65                          |
| Robert 51                       | Whitmore, Margery 89               |
| Robert E. K. 72                 | Wm. H. 87                          |
| Robert Lillie 77                | Whitney, Frances A. 70             |
| Ruby Estella 83                 | Phebe P. 71                        |
| S. B. 74                        | Whytyng, William 49                |
| Sampson S. Wilder 82            | Wilcox, Edith 76                   |
| Samuel 49, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55,  | Wilder, Abigail 90, 91, 93, 95, 97 |
| 56, 57, 58, 60, 61, 62, 63,     | Abijah 93                          |
| 64, 65, 67, 109, 110            | Andrew 93                          |
| Samuel Kidder, 70, 71, 74       | Anna 92                            |
| Samuel Shannon 80               | Beulah 90, 93                      |
| Sarah 56, 57, 62, 63, 64, 65,   | Caleb 91                           |
| 69, 76, 79                      | Calvin 93                          |
| Sarah Augusta 83                | Deborah 93                         |
| Sarah Ann 80                    | Dorothy 89, 91                     |
| Sarah Emerson 79                | Elizabeth 93                       |
| Sarah F. 80                     | Joseph 93                          |
| Sarah Goodwin 75                | Levi 92                            |

- Wilder, Lucy 91, 93  
 Martha 93, 96  
 Mary 96  
 Mary Sawyer 89  
 Nahum 91  
 Nathaniel 89  
 Peter 93  
 Ruth 93  
 Samuel 91, 94, 96  
 Sarah 92, 93, 94  
 Tamar 93  
 Thomas 93  
 Arthur Walter 75  
 Ellen Maria 75
- Willard, Harriet 75  
 Laura M. 35  
 Lucy 75  
 Maria Louise 75  
 Martha 75  
 Mary Elizabeth 76  
 Mary Read 75  
 Paul 75  
 Sarah Goodwin 75  
 Sidney A. 75  
 Timothy Whiting 75
- William The Conqueror 53
- Williams, Ada Byron 72  
 Anna Maria 73  
 Anne 27, 30  
 Dorothy 55  
 Edward 27  
 John P. 26  
 Mary Lillie 73  
 Mary Louise 73
- Williams, Mary Swaine 27  
 Minnie Louise 73  
 Randall 72, 73  
 Samuel 55  
 Sarah 26  
 Seward Whiting 73
- Willis, Hezekiah, Hon'l 57  
 Nancy 79  
 William H. 79
- Wilson, Caroline Dudley 80  
 John H. 80  
 Wm. Dexter, Rev. 40
- Winchester, Elizabeth 64
- Wood, Daniel 15  
 Ruth J. 98
- Woods, Abbie E. Ingalls 99  
 Clara B. 81  
 David 41, 44  
 Eliza 94  
 Emogene E. 99  
 Mary B. 41, 82  
 Mary Dayton 44  
 Olive 41, 44  
 Pamela Nelson 81  
 Reuben Robie 41, 44  
 William 41, 44, 81, 82
- Worthen, David 30  
 Dorothy 30
- Wright, Audrey 51, 52  
 Elizabeth 98  
 Robert 51
- Wyman, John J. 88  
 Mary 88

Ichabod Robie, whose death occurred on the 26th inst. was born July 3, 1816, on the farm where he died and where her has resided all his life. He was the only son of Ichabod and Mary Robie and was the last surviving member of the family with exception of Sarah, wife of George W. Wilson who is still quite active at the age of almost 92 years. He married March 31, 1848, Janette G. Robie who bore him three children, John Henry, Mary Ella, now wife of George M. Dearborn of Newport, and Jeanette G. who resides with her brother in East Auburn, Cal. Mrs. Robie died in Dec. 1849, and in Feb. 1853, he married Alma York of Chelsea, who survives, and who has been a true and faithful mother to the children. Until about a year ago Mr. Robie had always been a remarkably stirring and active man and one who had the respect of the entire community. His death was the result of a general breaking down of the system consequent upon his advanced age. During his closing months he has received the unremitting attention of his devoted wife as well as his daughter, Mary Ella and her son, Van A. Dearborn and wife who have resided with the grandparents for some time past. In addition to those already mentioned Mr. Robie is survived by 5 grandchildren and 6 great grandchildren. The funeral services were held on the 29th, at his late residence, conducted by Rev. George P. Rowell of the Congregational church and was largely attended for the season. Interment was at the Center cemetery and the remains were borne to their last resting place by his old friends and neighbors, Loren K. Richardson, Josiah P. Sargent, Joseph E. Taplin and Melvin H. Dickinson. Those from out of town to attend the funeral of Mr. Robie were Mr. Lyman Robie and daughter, Mrs. Morrison of Piermont, N. H., and George M. Dearborn of Newport. Mrs. Robie will spend the remainder of the winter with her daughter in Newport.

## John Henry Robie.

Robie, one of Placer county's respected citizens, died at his home on High street in this city early morning, after an illness of 11 months, the result of a paralytic.

deceased was born in Corinth, Vt., December 5, 1843, and spent the early part of his life on a farm in the same State. In March, 1867, he married Miss Mary Towle, a sister of E. Allen and Edward Towle of the firm of Towle Bros.

He came to California in 1882 and located at Towle in this county, and with the exception of one year spent in his home, he was manager of the woods of Towle Bros., who supplied the Northern Pacific Co. with a great deal of locomotive wood until the substitution of coal for fuel over the main run. He came to Auburn as a partner of Towle Bros. in 1887, in the lumber business and continued as such until when he organized the Auburn Lumber Co. and was made vice president of that position he held until his death.

He also organized the Placer Lumber Co. in 1898, and was vice president of that institution until it was merged into the Auburn Savings Bank, where he was chosen vice president of the institution, which office he held until his death.

He retired from active life a few years ago, and since then has led a quiet life. He is survived by a wife and one son, E. T. Robie of the Auburn Lumber Co., a nephew, W. B. Loomis, and two grand-children, Wendell and Edwina Robie of the same place.

Robie was a typical Green Mountain boy, sturdy and independent, honest to the highest degree, and a man of all with whom he came in contact. He was a community builder and took no small part in the upbuilding of the town of Auburn in which, among the men of the hills, he had great credit and faith.

A funeral was held Wednesday at his family residence, Rev. H. G. of the Congregational church

conducting. The Congregational choir rendered several hymns. The body was taken to Oakland for cremation.

# DEATH OF JOHN H. ROBIE

At one o'clock on Monday morning, June 30, the call came for another of Auburn's well known and sterling citizens to pass into the realm of higher life. This call came to John H. Robie. Mr. Robie had been in ill health for some time and about five weeks ago he suffered from a stroke of paralysis which resulted in his death last Monday.

John H. Robie was born at Corinth, Vermont, December 5, 1843. Thus he had almost reached the proverbial three score and ten. He was married on March 7, 1866. In 1882 he came to California and settled at Towle, where he was employed by the Towle Brothers Lumber Company. He remained at Towle for five years, except the one year in which he returned to Vermont to visit his father. In 1887 he came to Auburn as the representative of the Towle Brothers Lumber Co., and had charge of their yard and interests in Auburn until 1902, at which time the Auburn Lumber Company was formed, to purchase the local yard from the Towle Brothers Co. He became vice president of the new company and later when the Auburn Savings Bank was organized became one of its directors and its vice president, which positions he held at the time of his death. Mr. Robie was a man of sterling integrity, his convictions of right and duty were strong. These elements, with his iron constitution, he inherited from the old New England stock, which he guarded with the greatest care and and freshest drugs, and you want them filled with the

ing Your Prescrip-  
tions Here

The Best Hot Weather Tonic  
It builds up the whole system and will wonderfully strengthen and fortify you to withstand the depressing effect of the hot summer. 50c.

## Mary Robie

Mrs. Mary Tenney Robie, widow of the late J. H. Robie and mother of E. T. Robie, died at the home of the latter Tuesday, following a long period of invalidism.

The deceased lady was born in Corinth, Vermont, May 11, 1847, and married March 7, 1866, coming to California with her husband six years later and making her home at Towle, where Mr. Robie entered the employ of the Towle Brothers Lumber Co. In 1887 the family moved to Auburn, where their permanent home was made, Mr. Robie managing the Auburn Lumber Co. She was the mother of two children, a daughter, who died when a child of five years, and E. T. Robie, head of the Auburn Lumber Co. and president of the First National and Auburn Savings Banks, who with his wife and two children, Wendell and Edwina, her sister, Mrs. W. H. Robie, of Suisun, and George W. Towle, a brother, of San Francisco, are her surviving relatives.

During her life here Mrs. Robie was prominent in all matters for the betterment of the community, a true and constant member of the Congregational church and ladies' guild, and also a worthy and active member of the Woman's Relief Corps of Belmont Post, G. A. R.

The funeral was held Thursday afternoon in the Congregational church, the services being conducted by Rev. H. G. Miller and the Woman's Relief Corps, and the remains were sent to Oakland for cremation.

Extra Pages  
placed on to Book

## 1914. G. W. Towle, Pioneer Lumberman of the Sierras, Joins the Great Majority

George Washington Towle, who was identified with the lumber business of California for more than forty years, died at his home 2500 Broadway, San Francisco, on May 23d, after a brief illness.

Mr. Towle was born at Corinth, Vermont, February 22d, 1836, and enjoyed robust health through his long and active life, until within the past year, when he began to fail and succumbed to the march of time in his seventy-eighth year.

He was of New England ancestry, a descendant of Philip Towle who settled in New Hampshire in 1655, and his paternal grandfather was a lieutenant in the Revolutionary war.

Mr. Towle arrived in California by way of the Isthmus, reaching San Francisco in the fall of 1857.

For a time he engaged in teaming in Placer county and later, in 1860, he became associated with his brother, Allen, in the lumber business at Dutch Flat. His younger brother, Edwin, was afterward admitted to the firm, the three brothers comprising

about 30,000 acres and their operations at one time required the building and operation of about thirty-five miles of narrow gauge railroad.

The company was also part owner of the first pulp mill established on the Pacific Coast, which was located in the town of Towle.

The early operations of the company included the furnishing of a large part of the lumber used by the C. P. R. R. in the construction of their famous forty miles of snow sheds, also for trestles and other purposes.

Towle Brothers took a prominent part in the development of California; they were constructive manufacturers and merchants, cheerfully doing their share and more in the pioneer upbuilding of the State.

In 1902 G. W. Towle, the only surviving member or the firm, disposed of his forest interests to the Read Lumber Company, and considering that his forty years of active service entitled him to a well-earned rest, located in San Francisco, where with his devoted wife in genial surroundings, he grew old gracefully, departing this life in the fullness of years, leaving to his posterity an unsullied name and what is considered, even in these days, a comfortable fortune.

**nearly a score of saw**

Mr. Towle was married on June 5th, 1873, to Fanny A. Staples, at Dutch Flat, California, who survives him. Mrs. W. H. Robie, a sister, lives at Suisun and there are a number of nephews and nieces who are residents of California.

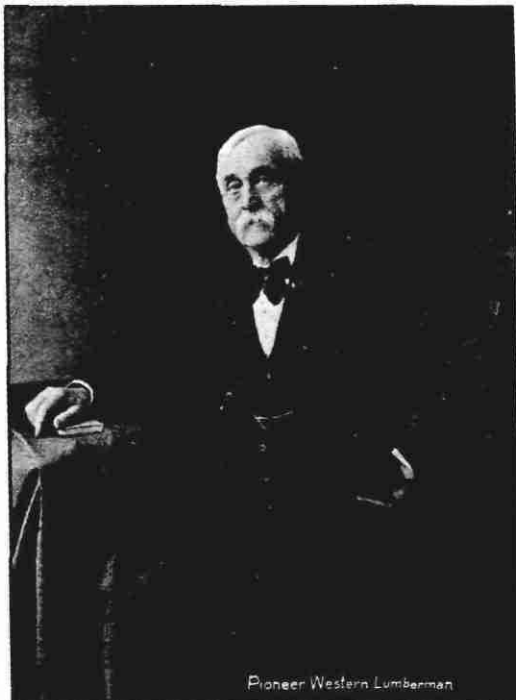
The original mill, of the many owned at various times by Towle Brothers, was built at Dutch Flat by Allen Towle in 1860.

Other mills operated by the company were built at Lost Camp in 1860; Kearsage, 1864; Donner Lake, 1868; Alabama, 1869; Canon Creek, 1870; New Kearsage, 1871. They also had mills at Texas, New Texas, Bear Valley and Burnett. All of the foregoing were located in Placer county, while in Nevada county they operated mills at Steep Hollow, Deer Creek and Tunnel.

Their main operations were at Towle, a town founded by the company, from which point they distributed the product of their factories, embracing rough and finished lumber, millwork and sash and doors, to a line of retail yards located in Placer and Nevada counties.

A box factory at Towle, also the Capitol Box Factory at Sacramento, were among the first in the State to engage in the manufacture of sugar and yellow pine fruit containers.

The timber holdings of the company comprised



Pioneer Western Lumberman

### THE LATE G. W. TOWLE

the firm of Towle Brothers, and taking a prominent part in the lumber business of the State for a long period of years.





## DEATH OF GEORGE W. TOWLE

Another early settler of the County gone. On Saturday, May 23rd, at his home in San Francisco, occurred the death of George W. Towle, an old resident of this county. Mr. Towle was born at Corinth, Vermont, Feb. 22nd, 1836, of Puritan stock, being a decedent of Phillip Towle who settled in Hampton, New Hampshire about 1655. His grandfather, Bracket Towle, was a Lieutenant in the Revolutionary war. Mr. Towle's boyhood and youth were spent upon the farm. He was educated in the common schools of his native town. When twenty-one years of age, he came to California, via Isthmus of Panama, arriving in San Francisco on Thanksgiving Day, 1857. Went directly to Dutch Flat, where his brother Allen had preceded him. He was engaged in teaming for a time, later becoming a partner

with his brother in the lumber business. A younger brother, Edwin, joined them in 1859, who some years later became one of the firm. They entered the lumber business in 1860. Their operations covered an area of about 30,000 acres and in all they nearly a score of saw mills.

Mr. Towle was married on June 5th, 1873, to Fanny A. Staples, at Dutch Flat, California, who survives him. Mrs. W. H. Robie, a sister, lives at Susan and there are a number of nephews and nieces who are residents of California.

The original mill, of the many owned at various times by Towle Brothers, was built at Dutch Flat by Allen Towle in 1860.

Other mills operated by the company were built at Lost Camp in 1860; Kearsage, 1864; Donner Lake, 1868; Alabama, 1869; Canon Creek, 1870; New Kearsage, 1871. They also had mills at Texas, New Texas, Bear Valley and Burnett. All of the foregoing were located in Placer county, while in Nevada county they operated mills at Steep Hollow, Deer Creek and Tunnel.

Their main operations were at Towle, a town founded by the company, from which point they distributed the product of their factories, embracing rough and finished lumber, millwork and sash and doors, to a line of retail yards located in Placer and Nevada counties.

A box factory at Towle, also the Capitol Box Factory at Sacramento, were among the first in the State to engage in the manufacture of sugar and yellow pine fruit containers.

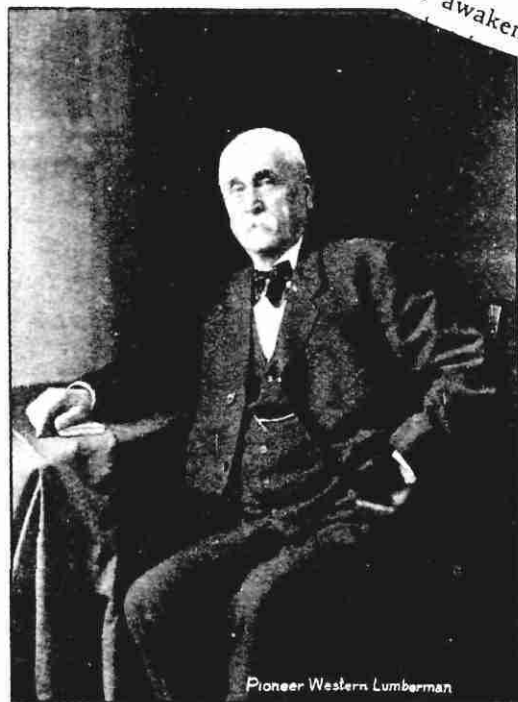
The timber holdings of the company comprised

PIONEER

G. W.

Is there any par  
quality and uses of lu  
The answer is—th  
berman does not.

It is the business c  
Changed conditions  
cies render imperative T  
How can he awaken



Pioneer Western Lumberman

### THE LATE G. W. TOWLE

the firm of Towle Brothers, and taking a prominent part in the lumber business of the State for a long period of years.

of  
had  
mills. At one  
time they operated about 35 miles of  
narrow gauge railroad and had several  
hundred men on their pay roll.  
They furnished a good portion of the  
lumber used in the construction of  
the original snow sheds and trestles  
by the Central Pacific Railroad Company  
when they built over the Sierras.  
Later, a good portion of their output  
was used in building up the Country,  
then quite new. They had a retail yard  
at every important town in the county  
and some yards in other counties, besides,  
they shipped extensively to Nevada and Utah.  
In 1902, the manufacturing end of the business  
was sold to the Read Lumber Co. and Mr. Towle  
retired from active business, after 45 years  
of active work in this County. In 1904 he  
decided to make his home in San Francisco  
and purchased a house at 2500 Broadway,  
where his remaining years were spent.

He is survived by the widow and one sister,  
Mrs. W. H. Robie of Suisun besides a number of  
nephews and nieces.

~~7G, r, FF 88mah - I suppose this is shred~~

He was a member of Olive Lodge, I. O. O. F. at Dutch Flat,  
and also a member of the California Society of the Sons of the American Revolution.